

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

\* \* \* \* \*

**MEETING OF THE SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE**

FEBRUARY 15, 2019

(FRIDAY SESSION)

\* \* \* \* \*

        Taken before *D'Lois L. Jones*, Certified  
Shorthand Reporter in and for the State of Texas, reported  
by machine shorthand method, on the 15th day of February,  
2019, between the hours of 9:00 a.m. and 4:57 p.m., at the  
Texas Association of Broadcasters, 502 East 11th Street,  
Suite 200, Austin, Texas 78701.

1 **INDEX OF VOTES**

2 Votes taken by the Supreme Court Advisory Committee during  
3 this session are reflected on the following pages:

4 Vote on Page

5 Cyberbullying 30038

6 Cyberbullying 30046

7

8

9

10

11 **Documents referenced in this session**

12 19-01 Cyberbullying Restraining Order 2-8-19

13 19-02 Cyberbullying Petition 2-8-19

14 19-03 Cyberbullying Instructions 2-8-19

15 19-04 Cyberbullying Statute

16 19-05 Discovery Subcommittee Proposed Amendments  
(2.6.2019)

17 19-06 Discovery Subcommittee Rule 215 Sanctions  
18 Albright Working Document (2.6.2019)

19 19-07 Discovery Subcommittee Revised Spoliation Rule  
(2.6.2019)

20 19-08 Spoliation Draft Rule (Texas)-Levy Submission

21

22

23

24

25



1 CHIEF JUSTICE HECHT: The Court has a new  
2 rules legal assistant, Pauline Easley, who is here. She  
3 has got a B.S. degree in Criminal Law from Texas State  
4 University and also her Masters in Public Administration.  
5 She worked for the Department of Licensing and Regulation  
6 in rules research and writing, so she comes to us with a  
7 little experience in that particular area. And she's a  
8 Navy vet, and so am I, so that helped her get the job.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Same year?

10 CHIEF JUSTICE HECHT: No. On the  
11 developments front, the Court repealed Rule 78a and the  
12 civil case information sheet since we're getting all of  
13 that information through electronic filing, and there's  
14 been a suggestion that we also repeal the corresponding  
15 justice of the peace rule, which is 502.2, but they don't  
16 have mandatory electronic filing yet, so I'm not sure  
17 whether we'll do that or not. And you may have seen or  
18 heard that one request that we have to the Legislature  
19 this time is that they fund a standard case management  
20 system for all of the courts of Texas. The Governor  
21 called for this in response to the Santa Fe shooting  
22 because it's difficult to get information in the federal  
23 database to do background checks when they're necessary,  
24 and this would help us. It doesn't cost a lot, relatively  
25 speaking, but if we get that -- and I'm hopeful we will --

1 we will know a whole lot more about the operation of Texas  
2 courts than we do now. We're still just barely past  
3 keeping statistics on note cards. We do have some  
4 computerization, and OCA does a marvelous job coordinating  
5 all of that, but we still don't know as much as we need to  
6 about the justice system in Texas. For example, how many  
7 cases are there self-represented litigants and what  
8 kind of -- what kinds of cases are there. We know from --  
9 in fiscal year '18 the debt actions in the civil courts  
10 were up 141 percent over the last couple of years, and if  
11 we knew more about our dockets we could channel our  
12 resources better and be more efficient, so we hope that  
13 that will happen.

14           That's all on the rules front, and, of  
15 course, the Legislature is in session, and we have a  
16 number of initiatives that the Judicial Council has  
17 recommended. Justice Boyce is a member of the council,  
18 and Evan Young, who is not here today, is a member of the  
19 council, and they have recommended bail reform, continued  
20 support for basic civil legal services access to justice,  
21 which the Legislature this year, this session for the  
22 first time ever is very supportive. Not that they haven't  
23 been supportive in the past, but they're looking for ways  
24 to improve access to justice, and that's really a step  
25 forward.

1                   We're trying to monitor guardianship cases  
2 more carefully. We have 51,000 guardianships open in  
3 Texas, \$5 billion in estates, and a lot of these drop  
4 through the cracks because judges don't have the resources  
5 to make sure that the guardians file the reports that  
6 they're supposed to. So we're looking at that, and of  
7 course, judicial compensation, mental health. Our Mental  
8 Health Commission is going great guns. They had a summit  
9 in October. They produced a bench book. Justice Boyce is  
10 the progenitor of all of these efforts. It was his work  
11 on the Judicial Council that led to them, and they're  
12 doing a great job. The Legislature is very supportive of  
13 that, and then we want to use the Children's Commission to  
14 improve juvenile justice, the way the juvenile justice  
15 system operates in Texas and in Child Protective Service  
16 cases, so there's a lot. That's just a few of them.  
17 There are probably two dozen initiatives.

18                   The House and Senate sponsors are very  
19 positive, and so we're looking for a good session, and  
20 Chief Justice Gray and I just came from the House budget  
21 hearing this morning at 7:30 and --

22                   HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Is that where I was?

23                   MR. LEVY: That's why he's wearing a tie.

24                   CHIEF JUSTICE HECHT: The chairman asked me  
25 didn't the judges need a raise? I said I've been on the

1 bench 38 years, and that's the first time a legislator  
2 ever asked me didn't I need a raise.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And your response was?

4 CHIEF JUSTICE HECHT: Vote on Senate Bill  
5 387, and the -- they really seem to be working together in  
6 a good spirit this time, and I'm hopeful the session will  
7 be good for them and good for us. That's all I have.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. I don't know if  
9 any of you were there in person or saw it online or have  
10 read it, but the Chief's State of the Judiciary speech was  
11 terrific. I think it was your third one, and up to  
12 standard from his first two. It was really good, and I  
13 recommend it to you if you haven't seen it or heard it or  
14 read it. Justice Boyce -- Justice Boyd. Boyce is over  
15 there.

16 HONORABLE JEFF BOYD: I won't add much to  
17 that. Normally I like to just give you a quick update on  
18 the technology implementations, and we're continuing to  
19 see a substantial increase both on users of e-filing,  
20 trying to finish rolling out the criminal courts for that  
21 and actually implementing some of the justice courts. Not  
22 mandatory, but they like the idea, and so lots of  
23 increases in the numbers. On re:SearchTX, a substantial  
24 increase over the last few months. That's the program  
25 where lawyers, judges, and registered users from the

1 public can get on and access documents from courts around  
2 the state. If you haven't gone to re:searchTX.org and  
3 signed up, you should do it. It's really user-friendly.  
4 They've just even in the last month made additional  
5 changes to the appearance of the platform, and really a  
6 helpful program. So things are moving smoothly.

7           There's always little glitches along the  
8 way, but if you know some of the members of JCIT, the  
9 committee that oversees it, and Rebecca Simmons is the  
10 chair of that committee, and you should thank them because  
11 they really do a great job and manage this process very  
12 well.

13           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Thank you, Judge.  
14 Okay. We'll go to cyberbullying. Judge Yelenosky. Yeah,  
15 Justice Gray.

16           HONORABLE TOM GRAY: It has come to my  
17 attention that we do have another anniversary in the  
18 group. Dee Dee has been doing this now for 25 years.

19           HONORABLE JEFF BOYD: Wow.

20           (Appause)

21           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Nicely done.

22           HONORABLE JEFF BOYD: She was seven when she  
23 started.

24           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right, exactly. Oh, and  
25 I should have introduced Bill Davis, who is the Assistant

1 Solicitor General, is over here to my left, and Bill is  
2 the Attorney General's designee in our meeting here today,  
3 and thank you for coming, and speak up if you've got  
4 anything you want to add to our deliberations. Anything  
5 else from anybody? Okay. Where is Judge Yelenosky?

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: My usual  
7 place, sort of.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The floor is yours.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I'm sorry?  
10 Okay. First thing is to tell you what to ignore. My  
11 fault, I overlooked something that was included to -- with  
12 the stuff that we sent out, and hard copies were over here  
13 in the A folder, and I took them out. This will be news  
14 to Frank I think because it was your memo from 2017, which  
15 hopefully is now out of date, and would be confusing. So  
16 ignore A.

17 That leaves three documents, and they are --  
18 well, first of all, just to remind you, the Legislature  
19 passed a statute which deals with bullying in schools, but  
20 also has multipart provision for an action in court to get  
21 injunctive relief, starting with a TRO, hopefully to allow  
22 parents some relief for a child who is being cyberbullied;  
23 and so we were to write instructions for a petition that a  
24 pro se adult will fill out, and so the instructions  
25 obviously come first. Then there's the petition for

1 cyberbullying, which was really difficult given the  
2 statute, which has certain specific requirements, and then  
3 last is the proposed actual order for the court. Frankly,  
4 we spent probably 75, 80 percent of our time on the  
5 instructions and petitions and not a whole lot on the  
6 order, so you may find more problems there. I'll just ask  
7 you when you read the instructions to keep in mind that we  
8 tried to write them for a layperson, and they should be  
9 read in that -- from that perspective if you can.

10           We redrafted and redrafted many times, but  
11 we need some other eyes on that. For example, I think you  
12 will find some things that are not technically correct,  
13 but make it more understandable hopefully for parents,  
14 even not grammatically correct I think at one point. I  
15 think you say, "Whom do I sue," is that correct,  
16 grammatically? Well, we wrote "Who do I sue?" And there  
17 may be others like that, because being precise, except for  
18 the statutory definitions, from the perspective that we  
19 usually have here, which is writing for attorneys, is a  
20 little different. I think probably the best way to --  
21 well, let me go back to last time.

22           Some of the input we got last time was that  
23 the petition could be more like a protective order, and we  
24 tried to do the protective order kit. We tried to do  
25 that. I know that Justice Hecht asked that we make it

1 more balanced, and I took that to mean a couple of things.  
2 One, to be a little more perhaps agnostic about whether or  
3 not the person petitioning actually had a claim that met  
4 the definition in the statute, and then also to emphasize  
5 more the alternative ways of resolving a dispute to the  
6 actual suit in court. So we've tried to address both of  
7 those things, and all I can really suggest for going  
8 through this is to -- rather than line by line, but  
9 obviously up to Chip, would be to take a minute, read the  
10 instructions first, and then look at the petition that we  
11 drafted and see if the instructions are helpful enough in  
12 filling out the petition. So, Chip, how do you want to  
13 handle this?

14                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I want to handle it the  
15 way you want to handle it, so --

16                   HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay.

17                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- if you want to do it  
18 broadly, that's fine.

19                   HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, all  
20 right. Well, then I would say take a little minute or two  
21 and read through the instructions and then we'll go to the  
22 petition.

23                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Lamont.

24                   MR. JEFFERSON: Just as we're doing that, I  
25 think that the sense of the committee, although this was a

1 legislative mandate, was that this is really wishy,  
2 squishy, and not very well-conceived; that is, the mandate  
3 from the Legislature is not -- it wasn't well-conceived;  
4 and we didn't get a lot of good instruction that we can  
5 really use here; and so I understand I wasn't at the last  
6 meeting, but I did read the transcript of the discussion;  
7 and it seemed like there was a sense in the room that --  
8 or at least some people believed that we should be giving  
9 direction to parents who are in this situation about, you  
10 know, how to handle disputes; and I think -- I think  
11 that's a good idea, but I don't think that's our charge;  
12 and I don't think that the Legislature -- I don't think  
13 the Legislature did a good job of -- of trying to either  
14 define or solve this problem and then just kind of dumped  
15 it on this committee or on the Supreme Court and said, you  
16 know, come up with something.

17           So, I mean, my take, and I get the idea  
18 behind, okay, let's try to manage this in a way that makes  
19 sense for a lot of different situations; and there will  
20 be -- you know, there's umpteen situations that require  
21 different responses every time; but my overall suggestion  
22 here is that we stick to the legislative mandate very  
23 narrowly and just do what the Legislature told us to do,  
24 accomplish that task, because that's what we were told to  
25 do, and not sort of endorse the idea about whether this is

1 good or not, whether this -- that you should go to court  
2 or you should call the parents or you should, you know,  
3 talk to the principal. I mean, I don't think -- I think  
4 that's beyond our purview to make suggestions about how  
5 these various situations should be addressed when we're  
6 talking about people confronting other people.

7           So I -- and I say that because we -- you  
8 know, the first couple of paragraphs in the instruction  
9 are sort of social suggestions, you know, how to be civil;  
10 and, you know, I just don't think we're qualified to make  
11 a call about what should be done in most situations. I  
12 think we just -- and it doesn't seem like it's subject to  
13 a legal rule. So I mean, I would -- and one of the  
14 suggestions that I had is that we just not do that, that  
15 we not say what you ought to do if your child is harassed,  
16 because we don't know. The Legislature, though, told us  
17 to draft some rules that would allow a parent to go to  
18 court and get an injunction; and we could do that, I mean,  
19 but we don't have to endorse the idea or go beyond that,  
20 even though, you know, that's everybody's instinct, is  
21 let's solve this problem, but I think it's a bad idea.

22           HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well,  
23 obviously there was some disagreement on that because  
24 those things are in here, and they were in here partly  
25 because we thought it provided or I thought -- I know

1 Lamont doesn't agree, but I thought and I believe Pete and  
2 Frank thought that these things would be helpful and that  
3 in the vast majority of situations the parent may -- may  
4 be able to resolve this by talking to the other parent.  
5 True, the statute doesn't say that, but the statute also  
6 doesn't ask us to write rules. It asks us to write  
7 instructions for the -- for drafting a petition, and so  
8 the petition follows as best we could do what's required  
9 by the statute, and the order follows what's required by  
10 the statute and includes one thing I'll get to later that  
11 doesn't contradict the statute, but on the other hand,  
12 it's in there.

13           So my perspective at least on this was let's  
14 make the best of a difficult statute to implement, and  
15 there are parents out there who need help in dealing with  
16 cyberbullying. We didn't do anything, I don't think, that  
17 contradicts the statute. I think Lamont thinks we  
18 overstepped in suggesting, for instance, that you talk to  
19 the other parent, but I think those things are probably  
20 the most helpful in my experience with pro se litigants,  
21 and that's why we included them.

22           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other  
23 comments? Yeah, Frank.

24           MR. GILSTRAP: Well, first of all, I would  
25 agree --

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Can you speak  
2 up?

3 MR. GILSTRAP: -- with Lamont and just about  
4 everybody --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Speak up, Frank. He  
6 can't hear you.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: I'm sorry, I'm sorry.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: He's getting older.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I know. I  
10 don't have my hearing aids.

11 MR. GILSTRAP: And I think just about  
12 everybody here, but I'm going to say this privately and  
13 not as a -- it's not -- I'm not representing the committee  
14 or the subcommittee. This was well-intentioned, and it's  
15 just a terrible statute. Now, having -- because it's  
16 so -- it's so difficult to implement and because it is so  
17 broad and vague, but we can't do anything about that  
18 today. I do think that we were told to draft some pro se  
19 instructions, and I agree with the user-friendly approach  
20 that Judge Yelenosky has taken. We talked about this last  
21 time. We got a little feedback in saying maybe you went  
22 too far. For example, I wanted to put something in there  
23 about, you know, hearsay problems or authentication  
24 problems, as Judge Yelenosky has corrected me. Everybody  
25 said, look, you're going too far.

1           The one place that I would say that we do  
2 need to step out of our neutral role is to tell the people  
3 not to attach a screenshot of the offending screen on the  
4 internet to the petition so it becomes public record. I  
5 think that would just be a horrible event. I think we  
6 need to go at least do that, but other than that, I think  
7 we've got to make it friendly, we've got to make it where  
8 people can use it, and you know, and some court is going  
9 to get it and have to deal with it, and hopefully they'll  
10 strike it down as vague, but that's my own opinion. I  
11 mean, it's First Amendment. You don't know what it  
12 covers. I don't want to go into all of that, but it is --  
13 it is terribly vague.

14           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, we mentioned that  
15 briefly last time, I think, that --

16           MR. GILSTRAP: I won't mention it anymore.

17           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- it had some speech  
18 implications. Yeah, Robert.

19           MR. LEVY: Speaking of that, does the TCPA  
20 then get triggered if a parent files a pro se claim on  
21 severability?

22           MR. GILSTRAP: It's an exclusion right.

23           MR. LEVY: Oh, it is.

24           HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Anything  
25 triggers TCPA, but it wasn't part of our charge, so

1 whatever it does, it does.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Justice  
3 Gray.

4 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: In following up with  
5 Lamont's concerns, on the first two paragraphs the thing  
6 that hit me is with this instruction, if I look at that  
7 and I think, okay, I need to trot over and talk to the  
8 other child's parent, there's -- I've never seen one of  
9 these, and my exposure to this is extremely limited, so  
10 take it for what it's worth, but the first thing --  
11 there's always two sides of every story, and the other  
12 side may very well think they're the bully -- the ones  
13 that have been bullied, and it's going to create a race to  
14 the courthouse or a race to get one of these in place, and  
15 there -- you know, they're not cautioned that that could  
16 be the problem that they trigger by engaging in this  
17 prefiling meeting, and so I'm inclined with Lamont that  
18 anything you go outside of the very narrow strictures of  
19 what we're trying to do to comply with our duties under  
20 the statute is fraught with danger to start giving legal  
21 advice in effect. Well, let's go talk to them first, and  
22 then you start a war about who's really being bullied  
23 here, and so --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Yeah, Holly.

25 MS. TAYLOR: On page three in the paragraph

1 with the heading "Completing and signing the petition and  
2 declaration" you have a typographical error in the first  
3 line. "Fill in you child's name" instead of "your child's  
4 name."

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay.

6 MS. TAYLOR: Along those same lines,  
7 although you say at the top of page two, "Although these  
8 instructions say 'your child,' if you are now an adult,  
9 the instructions are directed to you." I still think that  
10 it doesn't at any other point mention if the person  
11 filling out the petition is an adult that they should sign  
12 it rather than their parent, and I think it's a little  
13 confusing because people will miss that sentence. I mean,  
14 maybe there's nothing to be done about that, but for  
15 example, at the bottom of page two where it says, "Only a  
16 parent of the minor or a person acting as a parent to the  
17 minor can complete and sign the declaration," but I assume  
18 if the person is 18 when they're filing this then that  
19 person would fill out the declaration. I just think it's  
20 a little confusing in the situation where the person is  
21 actually an adult.

22 And then one other thing, which is at the  
23 bottom of page three, we refer to the "Court Clerk,"  
24 capitalized, "of the county or state district court," and  
25 then on page four in the third line down we refer to "the

1 clerk of the court." And I just -- I think maybe we  
2 should be -- and that's not capitalized. I just think we  
3 should be consistent about how we refer to someone like  
4 the clerk, to make it clear that we're talking about the  
5 same clerk. You refer to them consistently. That's all.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thank you. Anybody else?

7 Yeah, Roger.

8 MR. HUGHES: Well, this is to pick up on  
9 something that was pointed out in the memo. I think it's  
10 always valuable, whether the reader is an attorney or a  
11 pro se litigant, that the instructions include a little  
12 bit about the process, how courts actually do things; and  
13 what's not clear from these instructions is that when  
14 this -- if the court is issuing a TRO, it's going to set a  
15 hearing for a TI; and I think that's not being made very  
16 clear that there's going to be a temporary injunction  
17 hearing and what -- and what will be decided at that.

18 I mean, from reading this, a person with no  
19 legal training might get the idea that what is this TRO?  
20 They may not think it's going to end, when, in fact, it  
21 will in so many days. So I realize this may be difficult  
22 to boil down to easily digestible, clear instructions for  
23 somebody who is not a lawyer, but for them not to  
24 understand that -- that may come as a shock after reading  
25 this that in 14 days this restraining order is over and

1 there's going to be a hearing if you want it continued and  
2 what's going -- and a little bit about what's going to  
3 happen at that hearing.

4           And the other thing is, if I may put in my  
5 two cents worth about advising people they can settle or  
6 discuss with the other side, that might be an advisory of  
7 what a person may do because if we're -- I kind of get the  
8 idea in most cases we're going to be dealing with pro se  
9 litigants everywhere. The defendant, the petitioner, are  
10 all going to be pro se, and if the first time they decide  
11 to talk to each other is at the hearing I could imagine  
12 the judge -- and I'll bow to the people who actually are  
13 judges -- they're probably going to say, "Is it possible  
14 you two can go out in the hall and solve this rather than  
15 me do this?" and maybe some sort of advice that if you  
16 want to, you can talk to them during the TRO, that the  
17 parents can talk to each other.

18           I realize that this might be a little  
19 difficult, given what the TRO may say. I mean, you don't  
20 want the -- say, "Well, I was just communicating with him  
21 over this" and the other side, "No, no, you were violating  
22 the TRO" or whatever, but I think not telling them is just  
23 meaning that it's going to happen at the TI hearing, and  
24 any -- and maybe that's a good thing in some cases. Maybe  
25 they need a safe place where they can talk to each other

1 under a little supervision, but maybe not. I'll -- I  
2 think it's just something that they advise they can do,  
3 but then again, we're going to have to coordinate that  
4 with the terms of the TRO so that, you know, peace  
5 discussions don't violate the restraining order.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

7 MR. SCHENKKAN: I just want to follow up on  
8 Roger's comments. I do think it's very important that the  
9 people going through this process, who we have to assume  
10 are going to be completely pro se, not only because that's  
11 what we're doing in the forms here but because of the  
12 nature of this controversy, this kind of controversy; and  
13 we need to be a little clearer about the hearing; but the  
14 materials in there at the bottom of page five of the  
15 instructions, it's just I think we could probably perhaps  
16 use another subheading, Judge Yelenosky, after the  
17 notifying of the parent, you know, where we say it expires  
18 in two weeks and may be worked out, and we could have a --  
19 say so if a hearing is necessary what will be involved or  
20 something like that.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: The TI part?

22 MR. SCHENKKAN: Yeah. So that there is a  
23 bold subheading about the hearing itself. In terms of the  
24 back and forth about whether to and how far to and how to  
25 talk to people who are -- if they're proceeding at all

1 down this road are proceeding pro se about the legal  
2 system and the alternatives, it's obviously a question of  
3 balance and judgment; and none of us knows how this is  
4 going to work out until it's been in effect for a while.  
5 We're all just guessing, but it seems to me that in most  
6 cases it neither should go to court nor will and that if  
7 we have gently and not using interrole tactics reminded  
8 that in most cases the parent or in the place of a parent  
9 adult, there's some other ways you might want to look at  
10 trying to deal with the situation, that's worth doing, as  
11 the form presently is. And then as to the rest we've got  
12 to -- we really have to walk a line between telling them  
13 something about what could happen and getting so much  
14 detail and so bogged down that it just becomes hopeless,  
15 it's too complicated; and I like, generally speaking,  
16 where the balance is.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I just want to  
19 respond to a couple of things to think about. Thank you  
20 for the corrections. With respect to somebody who is  
21 filing this as an 18-year-old, this was the most  
22 frustrating part of trying to write a petition for both an  
23 adult who might proceed and a parent who is proceeding on  
24 behalf of a minor. When you think about it, you've got --  
25 you can have a minor suing a minor. You can have a minor

1 suing an adult, who is a student. You can have an adult  
2 who was a minor at the time of the incident suing a minor  
3 or suing an adult. So you've got this sort of matrix of  
4 four, so how do you explain that to a parent? Very  
5 difficult. Any suggestions on improving that, we would  
6 love.

7                   We did sort of play down the adult part just  
8 because it's so confusing. If we give as much attention  
9 to that, we're probably going to confuse them more,  
10 because I suspect 90 percent of the time this will be a  
11 minor and the parent is bringing it in, as opposed to an  
12 adult bringing the suit in, because that person had to  
13 have been a minor at the time it occurred is my  
14 understanding of the statute, right, Frank, or Pete? They  
15 had to have been a minor at the time it occurred, so this  
16 would be somebody who is seeking injunctive relief for  
17 something that happened when they were a minor and they're  
18 now an adult, and so the first question would be, well,  
19 why are they -- why are they doing that for something that  
20 happened a long time ago? Well, if they turned 18, you  
21 know, the day after, then maybe so, but that's going to be  
22 a rare situation. We do have to address it, but we tried  
23 to play it down some because we think it's not going to be  
24 very common, but if you have a better solution, that would  
25 be helpful.

1           As to whether a TI will happen, two things.  
2 Well, first, as far as the TRO expiring in 14 days, the  
3 instructions do say that, page five, but we could do a  
4 subheading and make that clearer. As to whether a TI  
5 hearing will inevitably happen, two things. One, one of  
6 the problems with this statute, but what it says is "A  
7 temporary restraining order or temporary injunction is not  
8 required to," among other things, "include an order  
9 setting the cause for trial on the merits with respect to  
10 the ultimate relief requested." It says that about TROs  
11 and TIs. You can read that to mean you can give a TRO  
12 without setting a TI, and certainly you can give a TI  
13 without setting a final hearing. So that's what the  
14 statute says.

15           Our inclination is, nonetheless, to put that  
16 -- nonetheless, to put that in or a judge's inclination  
17 would be to put that in the order. It doesn't forbid  
18 that, but the other part of it is a TI is not necessarily  
19 going to occur because the parents or parent may not  
20 pursue it after that point; and, in fact, my guess is if a  
21 judge issues a TRO against a parent that orders the parent  
22 to take reasonable measures, through all reasonable  
23 measures to stop cyberbullying, that it's probably not  
24 going to go forward except perhaps for enforcement during  
25 the TRO period. Especially if the judge has managed to

1 get a hold of the respondent at the TRO hearing and talks  
2 to the parents at the TRO hearing and tells them what  
3 they're being ordered to do. It isn't necessarily true  
4 that the parent is going to want to have a TI hearing  
5 after that, so it's not inevitable for those two reasons.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice  
7 Christopher had her hand up.

8 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I -- I think  
9 we should give more warnings than what's in here and more  
10 effort to resolve before you go to court. I mean, and  
11 everyone here is assuming that both sides are going to be  
12 pro se, and I don't think that's the case. I mean,  
13 just -- you know, I think if -- I think the defendant is  
14 the more apt to get a lawyer than the person, you know,  
15 bringing the lawsuit. I mean, just imagine if you got  
16 served with this in connection with your child, right?  
17 You would not -- you would do everything you possibly  
18 could to prevent an order being entered that says your  
19 child is a cyberbully, okay, which is going to follow that  
20 child the rest of his life or her life. I mean, it is not  
21 something that you would want to not worry about.

22 So I think you have to be -- I think you  
23 have to tell them about the anti-SLAPP. I think you're  
24 going to have to say, "You could be sued. You could have  
25 to pay attorney's fees from the other side." I mean, if I

1 was a lawyer and someone came to me for advice about this,  
2 what would I do? I would run through all of those  
3 ramifications. I mean, when I was a trial judge and we  
4 used to get restraining orders for people that would come  
5 down -- you know, like the harassing boyfriend, right, and  
6 a company, a workplace, would come down to get a  
7 restraining order against the harassing boyfriend, and I'm  
8 like, what is the point of this? You know, it's not going  
9 to make him stop, and the company says, "Well, I'm just  
10 doing it to protect myself in case he gets really crazy  
11 and hurts somebody in the workplace."

12           Okay. So, I mean, to me what would you say  
13 if you were a lawyer, okay, and someone came in to you and  
14 described this situation? And, I mean, I understand  
15 Lamont saying that's beyond our scope, but I just think we  
16 have to -- I think we have to give that information.

17           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Frank, and then  
18 Lamont, and then Judge Wallace.

19           MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I'm not sure the  
20 Legislature envisioned this going on past the initial  
21 hearing. They certainly don't talk about it. I think  
22 they view it as kind of a trip to the principal's office,  
23 except it's a judge. The judge is going to stand up there  
24 and say, "Okay, I've seen what you've put on the  
25 internet," and he's going to say one of two things, "Take

1 it down," or "Let's have a hearing," and at that point  
2 people are going to know there's a hearing. But if they  
3 take it down, that might be the end of the story.

4           There's also an ancillary problem. It talks  
5 about imbalance of -- an imbalance of power, and that  
6 often means people ganging up. Well, what if 20 people  
7 have it up? You're going to have to get a restraining  
8 order against 20 people to have any effective relief, but  
9 that's another problem with the statute, but I think in  
10 the real world, you guys who are judges, I mean, what are  
11 you going to do? You're going to say, "Take it down or  
12 have a hearing." What else are you going to say?

13           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Lamont, then Judge  
14 Wallace.

15           MR. JEFFERSON: I agree with everything you  
16 said, Justice Christopher, about, you know, is this a good  
17 idea, but that debate's passed. I mean, that's apparently  
18 happened in the Legislature. The Legislature is creating  
19 this opportunity and instructing the Supreme Court to  
20 enable people to go to court and ask for an injunction,  
21 and they give us specific direction about how we're  
22 supposed to do that. So, yeah, I mean, we -- I think  
23 there are a lot of ramifications to this that are not  
24 thought through, and I don't think it's a -- I don't think  
25 the statute it's a good idea, but we didn't write the

1 statute. We were given the mandate, and so I think we've  
2 got to just do what they say and not -- you know, you're  
3 right. If you're sitting in a lawyer's office and you're  
4 saying, "What are my options," the lawyer is going to give  
5 you all kinds of options; and the last one, if it's  
6 cyberbullying, is going to be let's go file a TRO, but we  
7 don't get to have that conversation. We are instructed to  
8 enable people to on their own go to court and file suit.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Wallace, and then  
10 Pete.

11 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Well, I went back  
12 and read the statute that was passed, and the definition  
13 of cyberbullying incorporates the definition of bullying.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

15 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: And I would defy  
16 anyone to read that and summarize it in simple terms. It  
17 cannot be done. And just to say that -- and whoever is on  
18 the committee, I admire. I would have thrown up my hands  
19 and said I'm done, but you say cyberbullying -- this is on  
20 the first page about the third paragraph, "Cyberbullying  
21 is defined under Texas law to be harassment." It's  
22 defined to be a whole lot of things other than just  
23 harassment; and, like I say, I don't know how you simplify  
24 that.

25 Also, it looks to me like under the statute

1 one of the elements of bullying is that another student  
2 that exploits an imbalance of power is one thing you have  
3 to have, and I don't think that's addressed anywhere in  
4 the form. I'm not sure what that means. I've got some  
5 vague idea, but if you read that, that looks --

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What's your thought of  
7 what it means?

8 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Pardon me?

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What is your thought  
10 about what it means, imbalance of power?

11 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Well, I mean, I  
12 guess a mentally challenged kid being bullied by two or  
13 three, you know, other of his classmates; but if I send  
14 Judge Evans an e-mail that says, "You know, I think you're  
15 the worst damn judge I've ever seen in my life" --

16 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: That was yesterday.

17 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: -- and he sends me  
18 one back and tells me where I can go, I don't think that's  
19 an imbalance of power.

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And then he  
21 files anti-SLAPP, and you file an anti-SLAPP.

22 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Yeah, and then the  
23 anti-SLAPP, you're right about that. I mean, this is  
24 tailor-made for an anti-SLAPP case.

25 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Y'all may have missed

1 Frank's explanation. This statute is exempted from the  
2 application of the anti-SLAPP.

3 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Okay, good, great.  
4 Thank you.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What about if the  
6 cyberbullier is a popular kid? Is that an imbalance of  
7 power?

8 MR. JEFFERSON: Yes.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Exactly.

10 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Well, yeah.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete had his hand up, and  
12 then you, Frank.

13 MR. SCHENKKAN: Yeah, I'm going to just push  
14 back a little bit on what Judge Christopher said. I  
15 certainly understand, again, back to square one, none of  
16 us knows or can know how this is going to play out, when  
17 this is first -- notice is given that this is available.  
18 My personal prediction is it's not going to happen  
19 practically ever, but that's just my guess. I think the  
20 point is well-taken that one way to think about it is what  
21 would you do if you were a lawyer and a parent came to you  
22 with this issue, but if you're going to go down that way  
23 of thinking about it, again, I think that is one of the  
24 good ways to think about it, do it both times.

25 If you're the parent of a child who has been

1 named in a pro se petition for a cyberbullying order as a  
2 cyberbully and you go to the lawyer, does the lawyer tell  
3 you -- even if the lawyer doesn't notice that the statute  
4 exempts this kind of action from the anti-SLAPP statute,  
5 does the lawyer invite -- recommend to the client that we  
6 file an anti-SLAPP statute? I don't think so. I think  
7 that's the ideal way to get your child branded with a high  
8 degree of publicity as at least possibly a cyberbully. I  
9 think that's a scenario in which it falls to the first  
10 responsible adult who has the right background and  
11 experience to deal with the situation the first time the  
12 lawyer has been consulted, to tell a client and through  
13 the client the other parents, "Let's cut this out at a  
14 calm and more reasonable way. Let's see if we can work  
15 this out, even without this."

16           And so that's why I was in favor of where we  
17 struck the balance at the moment in the instructions is to  
18 try to headline this with you don't necessarily have to go  
19 this way, and that I hope will fall on fertile ground  
20 because we're going to be dealing with by definition, by  
21 assumption, with people who if they do proceed are going  
22 to need to be proceeding pro se. And so pausing to think,  
23 "I don't know what I'm doing, I've got six pages of  
24 instructions as to what I might be doing, and there are  
25 things in there, words that I don't even know what they

1 mean," that's good advice, and that's kind of the best we  
2 can do for now, and then we don't want to, you know,  
3 substitute for the advice of a lawyer by putting all of  
4 the major hypotheticals we can think of from each side in  
5 here. It becomes unwieldy, and all it does is confuse  
6 rather than help.

7           So, again, I guess I'm defending a balance  
8 that's been struck on something that is only and  
9 necessarily a matter of balance, but I think the idea of  
10 what would happen if somebody did go to a lawyer and talk  
11 to them is in the vast majority of cases I would expect  
12 and hope that the lawyer's advice would be "Let's work  
13 this out without a court case."

14           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

15           MR. GILSTRAP: As long as we're talking  
16 about what the statute says --

17           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, come on.

18           MR. GILSTRAP: It just requires a student on  
19 a student. They don't have to be in the same school, the  
20 same county, even the same state. It requires an  
21 imbalance of power. That could be all of the traditional  
22 notions of bullying. People ganging up. The classic  
23 example is the older kid against the younger kid, and no  
24 five-year-old is a match for an eight-year-old, and it can  
25 be an adroit kid who is verbally adroit who is real good

1 about picking on people against some kid who is  
2 tongue-tied. This is all covered.

3           The only other thing you need is -- under  
4 the statute is that it interferes with a student's  
5 educational opportunity. "Daddy, I don't want to go to  
6 school. They're picking on me." That's all you need.  
7 That's what the statute says.

8           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Yelenosky,  
9 then Kennon.

10           HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: You want to go  
11 first, Kennon?

12           MS. WOOTEN: No, please.

13           HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, I mean,  
14 I think there's a fundamental question here, and I don't  
15 know whether taking a vote helps. The discussion will be  
16 available to the Supreme Court whether or not we do more  
17 redrafting, but the fundamental issue is do we go to more  
18 like attorney advice or more like advice for a pro se.  
19 The first thing about it is the top of it says, as the  
20 statute requires, "This is not a substitute for the advice  
21 of an attorney." So the best advice would be to say  
22 nothing but "There's a statute. Go to an attorney and  
23 tell the attorney that your child is being bullied." That  
24 would be the best advice you could give, legal advice.

25           We're not charged with doing that. It would

1 not be helpful. So how much advice do we give them? If  
2 you try to cover everything then you're going beyond, for  
3 example, what a protective order kit does for people who  
4 are suffering from domestic violence. It's to help them  
5 get into court. If, in fact, they go to court in the  
6 domestic violence situation and it doesn't meet the  
7 definition because it's not a spouse or somebody they've  
8 dated, the judge is going to tell them that, or the other  
9 side is going to say it; but the imbalance of power, for  
10 instance, if you put that in here and you have a pro se  
11 litigant, it could discourage them from proceeding, when,  
12 in fact, there may be an imbalance of power such as you  
13 suggested. The quarterback of the football team and all  
14 of the cheerleaders are picking on, you know, the egghead  
15 kid. So do we list what possible imbalances of power are?  
16 Because if we don't, "imbalance of power" is not going to  
17 mean anything to a pro se litigant. So I don't know where  
18 to go. These are all problems. I guess we could decide  
19 that we want to go one direction or another, but short of  
20 that, we are kind of saying this is the best we could do.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Kennon.

22 MS. WOOTEN: In reading the instructions I  
23 tried to put myself in the shoes of a parent who isn't an  
24 attorney and is questioning whether I should go after  
25 another kid who is bullying my child, and when I read the

1 paragraph about the petition and declaration will be  
2 public, it made me pause because if I'm a parent I'm  
3 probably not going to file a lawsuit if it's going to  
4 entail putting this information about my child in the  
5 public record. That would probably be enough for me not  
6 to proceed in many cases because I don't know whether my  
7 child one day will be scarred by the fact that I did that,  
8 will have this record that follows her for the rest of her  
9 life.

10           And so then I questioned whether it's  
11 absolutely necessary that these documents have to be part  
12 of the public record; and under the rules, you know, 76a,  
13 the sealing rule, we have an option for a temporary  
14 sealing order that's out there for people without going  
15 through all of the typical steps. So it's possible that  
16 somebody could couple this petition with a motion for a  
17 temporary sealing order, and then I thought that's  
18 cumbersome. If I'm a pro se person, would I go forward if  
19 I have to do all of this stuff just to get into the  
20 courthouse, and that made me wonder whether 76a, we should  
21 be considering an exception for documents filed in an  
22 action entailing bullying or cyberbullying.

23           Right now 76a excepts documents filed in an  
24 action originally arising under the Family Code, and it  
25 strikes me that these types of cases involving children

1 are sensitive by their very nature, so I just put out  
2 there for consideration whether there ought to be in  
3 conjunction with the analysis of these forms and  
4 instructions contemplation of amendment to 76a.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Could you solve your --  
6 part of your problem by filing it as a Jane Doe or a John  
7 Doe?

8 MS. WOOTEN: It's a good question. I don't  
9 know how you could put the information you need to put out  
10 into the record as a Jane Doe or John Doe in this case.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Evans.

12 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: You have an option  
13 of going under 21c, I think it is, and restricting  
14 internet access, although it does not cut off access  
15 inside the kiosk inside the courthouse, but remember these  
16 minors are just -- will some day come back and want to  
17 look at these court records in their own names, and we've  
18 already created some problems in personal injury  
19 litigation where people represented by next friends can't  
20 come back and locate themselves in a name index, because  
21 we failed to put in something like the Family Code has  
22 that requires the name of the child to be at least in the  
23 name index that the district clerk is required to  
24 statutorily maintain. All of these records at some point  
25 may want to be reviewed by the participants themselves,

1 and so any restrictions would have to be narrow.

2           Now, you're right, Family Code lets you seal  
3 the whole file without anything, but you're not supposed  
4 to be able to seal the name index, which would then allow  
5 somebody to come back and find the case later in their  
6 life and get the record folder if the case became relevant  
7 for what they -- maybe they're getting a law license.

8           MS. WOOTEN: Uh-huh.

9           HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: And they have to  
10 come back and find out what court proceedings they were  
11 in.

12           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Carlson.

13           PROFESSOR CARLSON: What courts would have  
14 subject matter jurisdiction over this?

15           HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I think it's  
16 the county or the district, because it's injunctive  
17 relief. It wouldn't be a JP court, unless there's an  
18 exception in the statute that I've forgotten. It would  
19 have to be a court that could issue injunctive relief, but  
20 do you-all remember? Without scanning the document.

21           PROFESSOR CARLSON: And it wouldn't be  
22 juvenile court?

23           HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No, juvenile  
24 court is criminal -- well, it's civil, but we all know  
25 that it involves crimes. Keep in mind also that without

1 this statute anybody could go in and seek a TRO under 680,  
2 right, if you got a lawyer? So why do we even need the  
3 cyberbullying statute, or why might the Legislature have  
4 written it and asked us to write a petition that could be  
5 understood, I think it says? Because the assumption is  
6 that a parent without this is not going to know anything  
7 about going into court to get anything. Because otherwise  
8 they would just use 680.

9 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Thank you.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Steve, are we still on  
11 the instructions or --

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, I don't  
13 know where we are. It's kind of a general discussion, but  
14 take it where you want at this point because I don't know.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Albright.

16 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Here on page two, it  
17 says cyberbullying -- "The cyberbullying law does not  
18 apply to an internet service provider such as Facebook,  
19 the library, or a school." It took me a second to figure  
20 out why doesn't it apply to Facebook, what if I post on  
21 Facebook. My -- I think people will think it means, well,  
22 it means a text could be cyberbullying or an e-mail, but  
23 not a Facebook post. Well, a Facebook post is the epitome  
24 of cyberbullying, and so I think what you're saying is  
25 these people aren't plaintiffs, but I think that's a

1 fine --

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Or not  
3 defendants.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not defendants.

5 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Not defendants, yeah,  
6 that's what I mean.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: You can't sue  
8 Facebook.

9 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Not defendants. You  
10 can't sue the library or school that's providing the  
11 internet or you can't sue Facebook, but posts on a library  
12 or school intranet could be cyberbullying, if they had  
13 some kind of -- we used to call them bulletin boards, but  
14 I don't know what they would be anymore.

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Your point is  
16 there's confusion between the internet service provider as  
17 a defendant and the internet service provider as the  
18 medium.

19 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Right, exactly.

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And you can  
21 sue with whatever medium that's done with the internet or  
22 the phone, so we do need to make it clear that we're  
23 talking about as a defendant. I agree.

24 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Yeah. I'm just not  
25 sure you need that paragraph because I think if your

1 paragraph says you sue the bully then that may take care  
2 of it without confusion.

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Frank, I think  
4 you wanted this in.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: Say again.

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I think you  
7 wanted this paragraph in or suggested it. Is it directly  
8 from the statute?

9 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, it's from the statute.  
10 The statute does have an exemption.

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah. That's  
12 what I thought. Well, we don't have to say it.

13 MR. SCHENKKAN: Well, we can say it, but we  
14 can add in does not allow you to sue --

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right.

16 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Right.

17 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- or whatever, because we  
18 are sure that's what they meant, and we were trying to  
19 make it understandable and not lead to the confusion you  
20 caught, which is a good catch.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Albright, did  
22 you have anything else?

23 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: That's it.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

25 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Since we're on that

1 paragraph and we've talked about that the best advice is  
2 to go get a lawyer, I can't help but point out that's  
3 exactly what we tell them at the end of that paragraph.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

5 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: "You will have to  
6 consult a lawyer," and if, you know, this cyberbullying  
7 doesn't -- so in these instructions in some way particular  
8 attention needs to be paid to that sentence before it goes  
9 out as the final draft.

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That applies  
11 only to things that are not -- the sentence before is  
12 talking about other things you may do.

13 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Yeah, but you don't  
14 have to go consult a lawyer --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No.

16 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: -- if cyberbullying  
17 doesn't apply.

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, that's  
19 true, but --

20 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: But we tell them that  
21 they have to.

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Understood.

23 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: The other thing that --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And before you leave  
25 that, Judge, "You will have to consult a lawyer about

1 that," that struck me as a little strong.

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: "Should".

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What if it's a paralegal  
4 who, you know, is way up to speed on -- or a legal  
5 secretary or somebody who is not a lawyer, but  
6 nevertheless, would it be fair to say, "You may have to  
7 consult a lawyer about that"?

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Or "should."

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Or "may" rather than  
10 "will."

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: "Should."

12 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I would just leave out  
13 the sentence.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, okay.

15 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: But, yeah, some  
16 suggestion to soften it as to --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

18 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: -- "You may want to  
19 consult other resources" --

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

21 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: -- "if you need  
22 something beyond the cyberbullying statute."

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. I didn't mean to  
24 interrupt. Sorry.

25 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: No, I mean, the

1 recommendation that you had and I think it was in the memo  
2 that you've now excised from today's conversation about --

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Because it's  
4 so old.

5 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: -- having multiple  
6 petitions, I think would be -- make it vastly easier for a  
7 pro se to navigate through filling one out effectively and  
8 have one in the division sort of like you recommended in  
9 the memo that you were either -- I think it was (1) and  
10 (3) and (2) and (4) together. I could even see four  
11 different petitions and pick which one applies and then  
12 fill in the blanks. It makes the process a lot easier.

13 I didn't know this until I sat on the  
14 criminal rules committee. This whole deal about the  
15 difference between the applicant and the petitioner is  
16 critical in an 11.07, which is a post-felony conviction  
17 writ of habeas corpus, for those of y'all that don't deal  
18 in the criminal arena. There's a big long reason for  
19 having the differentiation between an applicant and a  
20 petitioner, and it's real, and it's substantial, and it  
21 has to be there, and it kind of fits into this where the  
22 petitioner can be the adult parent and the applicant is  
23 the child, the minor child, and so there actually is a  
24 different role there, and it's an important distinction to  
25 be maintained, and the multiple forms could, in fact,

1 ensconce that in the paperwork.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Nina, and then  
3 Kennon.

4 MS. CORTELL: In terms of referencing that  
5 you can seek a legal professional, didn't we in the family  
6 law forms suggest a more global statement to that effect?  
7 In other words, not having it as cabined in this one area.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: We have it  
9 across the top. Maybe just leave it like that.

10 MS. CORTELL: Well --

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Kennon. Oh, I'm sorry.  
12 Were you finished, Nina?

13 MS. CORTELL: No, no. I think I would say  
14 it a little differently, but you could do that, yeah.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Kennon, and then Judge.

16 MS. WOOTEN: A few suggestions. On page  
17 five in the first paragraph after the heading, "What can  
18 the judge do if the judge finds that it is likely that my  
19 child has been cyberbullied?" We need to close the  
20 quotation after "cyberbullying restraining order." And  
21 lower in that paragraph, second to the last sentence, says  
22 "The restraining order is served, which means delivered in  
23 hand by an authorized person." I'm wondering if we should  
24 say to whom or on whom it's served, so maybe add to the  
25 end of that sentence "on the respondent" or "to the

1 respondent."

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Served on.

3 MS. WOOTEN: And then in the final paragraph  
4 on page six, the first sentence reads, "If the judge  
5 denies the restraining order." I'm wondering if we need  
6 to say, "If the judge denies the request for a restraining  
7 order." And the final suggestion and I think I made this  
8 before and maybe it's -- maybe it's a bad one, but I  
9 realize this is for people who are not attorneys, but I  
10 think it might be helpful to at least give them a citation  
11 to the law that's being referenced so if they want to go  
12 read it they can.

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Oh, God  
14 forbid.

15 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Which reminded me, on  
16 the criminal -- the attorneys have to use the approved  
17 form as well on the 11.07 writs. The CCA has a form that  
18 is approved, and what she said reminded me that I was  
19 going to mention that, that even attorneys have to use the  
20 approved form.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

22 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Okay. So I guess  
23 I'm going to be the only parent that could be subject to  
24 one of these ever in life, but I will start with the  
25 background of my teenage daughter had a party at our

1 house, sleepover, in which some of these things apparently  
2 had occurred; and luckily for people that do like  
3 paragraph (1), I got a phone call to let me know that  
4 cyberbullying was occurring at my sleepover at my house;  
5 and my -- the issue I would have, I think someone needs to  
6 define or discuss what this imbalance of power was or is  
7 because my child had been at a private school, was now in  
8 a public school, and the sleepover had people that were  
9 still at that private school and some that was in the  
10 public school; and several of them from both schools were  
11 targeting a popular girl at the private school.

12           So one could argue this wouldn't apply,  
13 because if I would have gotten served with this, I would  
14 say there's no imbalance of power. She's a bully at  
15 school, or she used to be a bully because she was a bully  
16 at school; and now there's a group of other people that  
17 are now coming together and cyberbullying her by -- I  
18 don't know if you know these phones can do this; but you  
19 type in a code first and then when you call them it  
20 doesn't show your number; and they can't trace it, so they  
21 can say whatever, and they said very hurtful, hateful  
22 things that made her not want to go to school. So it  
23 would have fallen in everything here, except for what an  
24 imbalance of power was.

25           So I think this is an important statute,

1 unfortunately. I mean, I would be concerned if I was the  
2 one getting this because it occurred at my house; and I  
3 don't know how much my child was involved or not; but  
4 somebody had posted something about a party on Instagram,  
5 so it was all connected so her mother knew it was coming  
6 from here. So I -- you know, we fixed it, but my concern  
7 is we do need to have this type of instruction. Let's not  
8 go straight to the courthouse. Let's not just assume that  
9 every parent who has a bullying kid is going to think that  
10 that's appropriate. You know, the poor child didn't have  
11 a party again for 10 years. No, I don't know, but  
12 obviously she was punished and so were the other parents,  
13 and we made all of the other parents aware of what was  
14 going on at my party or at my house, but this paragraph is  
15 important for those who aren't thinking about the other  
16 side.

17                   So it does happen, whether it's by peer  
18 pressure, and it's usually groups of people that get  
19 together, and they may not be targeting the unpopular or  
20 the person that has slower responses. It could be they're  
21 going against someone that is popular and finally they're  
22 all together, so if the imbalance of power can be once you  
23 get a whole bunch of group of people together who normally  
24 don't have power and they abuse that power at that time, I  
25 don't know, but I'm concerned what does that mean?

1 Because I think that's a strong defense for me, if I would  
2 have come to court, and I think she had a really strong  
3 case from what I understand was communicated to her.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh.

5 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: So I think those are  
6 important parts because what if somebody looks at it and  
7 they go, "Well, my kid's not at" -- there's no imbalance.  
8 She's not exploiting it because my kid -- the unpopular  
9 girl or less popular person --

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The -- I'm sorry, were  
11 you done?

12 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Yeah. I was just --

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What did you do, by the  
14 way?

15 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Oh, everybody got in  
16 trouble. I called everybody's parents, and, you know, we  
17 discussed that everyone had to apologize to her. I mean,  
18 I did everything -- I asked her mother, "What would you  
19 like me to do" so that her mother would have satisfaction  
20 for whatever happened.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

22 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: And then I doubled  
23 whatever she said.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Having a mom as a judge  
25 is --

1 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Yeah, she actually  
2 has left because she decided she didn't like my parenting  
3 skills, but she's 18 now.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The statute says in  
5 129A.003(a) that the court has -- the Supreme Court, "as  
6 the Court finds appropriate," has to promulgate  
7 instructions for the proper use of each form. What  
8 does -- this gets back to how Lamont started our  
9 discussion. What does that mean? "Instructions for the  
10 proper use of each form." Yeah, Professor Albright.

11 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: I just want to say real  
12 quickly that the record kind of reflects that we think  
13 being popular gives you power. I think teenage popularity  
14 is a very fragile thing, and teenage power is very  
15 fragile, and the power can shift at any moment, and we  
16 should not make any assumptions about who has power or  
17 not. You know, like this little girl you were talking  
18 about. She was popular, but her power at that moment  
19 crashed, and it could have changed dramatically. I was  
20 lucky I only had boys, but I saw a lot of it.

21 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Girls are mean.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think the statute ought  
23 to have a definition of mean girls, actually. Back to  
24 what the statute does say, "Instruction for the proper use  
25 of each form."

1 MR. GILSTRAP: That's as vague as the rest  
2 of the statute.

3 MR. JEFFERSON: Well, I mean --

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But we've been told  
5 before to do instructions, right? And what have we done,  
6 or what have we recommended to the Court and what has the  
7 Court done?

8 MR. GILSTRAP: I think we followed the  
9 user-friendly approach in the past.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Orsinger, are you paying  
11 attention?

12 MR. ORSINGER: I sure am, Chip, and I would  
13 like to be heard, but it does occur to me that the statute  
14 asks the Supreme Court to promulgate forms to implement  
15 the statute, and the statute has not only a TRO and a  
16 temporary injunction and a permanent injunction. These  
17 forms get the lawsuit started, but it doesn't -- unless  
18 I'm missing something, it doesn't provide any guidance  
19 after you get your temporary restraining order or what you  
20 do if your temporary restraining order is denied, and --  
21 or the option of sidestepping the temporary restraining  
22 order and going directly to the temporary hearing where  
23 evidence is presented, but you don't have all of these  
24 complicated ex parte problems.

25 And so I agree with the comment that Lamont

1 made that we shouldn't be debating the wisdom of this.  
2 We've just got to do the best we can, because if we don't  
3 do it, the Legislature may do it, and I think we can do a  
4 better job on the rules than they can. So at some point I  
5 think we need to focus on what do we do with these people.  
6 We've now launched this lawsuit. We've got a TRO that  
7 expires in 14 days. We don't give them any guidance at  
8 all about what to do at the end of 14 days, how to get a  
9 temporary hearing, what to do with the temporary hearing,  
10 or what you do after the temporary hearing, and so maybe  
11 that's all. Maybe the TRO quashes it, the parents stop  
12 the kid from cyberbullying. Maybe there will never be a  
13 temporary hearing. Maybe there will never be a permanent  
14 hearing, but it does occur to me that at some point we  
15 need to focus on what we're telling these people about  
16 getting a TRO and then what to do after they either get  
17 the TRO or have it denied.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, Richard, what I was  
19 focusing on was the forms in the, you know, uncontested  
20 divorce, no kids, which --

21 MR. ORSINGER: That's a fond memory. That's  
22 a fond memory.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- generated some  
24 documents, but what were our instructions on that? I  
25 mean, it was --

1                   MR. ORSINGER: Well, we kind of assumed that  
2 they would get together and work out a property division  
3 and then we gave them a form decree. I don't recall  
4 whether there were form temporary orders. There might  
5 have been. Somebody may remember more clearly than I do,  
6 but we definitely didn't abandon them after the original  
7 petition. We definitely had a form decree, and we spent a  
8 lot of time debating what it should say; and we said, you  
9 know, if you've got real estate and you've got kids, don't  
10 use this form. If you've got retirement, don't use this  
11 form. Otherwise, use this form. So we gave them some way  
12 to finish the lawsuit and go on with their lives.

13                   So anyway, so far as I can tell the forms  
14 have been working. I'm not the best one to know because I  
15 don't get involved in those cases, but I haven't heard a  
16 lot of pushback --

17                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, but I'm not  
18 focusing on the forms right now because we started with  
19 instructions. That's what we're talking about now is  
20 instructions.

21                   MR. ORSINGER: I see. We're not talking  
22 about the forms yet?

23                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We're not talking about  
24 forms. We're talking about instructions, and the statute  
25 says, "instructions for the proper use of each form." So

1 maybe we should have started with forms, but we didn't,  
2 and it seems to me like maybe we're going beyond  
3 instructions for the proper use of each form, but maybe  
4 not. I'm just wondering if anybody has got a thought  
5 about what this language means. I think it could be read  
6 narrowly.

7                   HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, it could  
8 be just that we do the form and any instructions we have  
9 are within the form, and that would not include any  
10 instructions about -- you know, any of these paragraphs  
11 about talking to the parents, what's going to happen. We  
12 could take all of that out and maybe add a few things into  
13 the form itself, I mean, the petition itself that you're  
14 filling out. In the protective order context,  
15 double-checking -- you might know, Richard. I think  
16 that's how it's done, isn't it, in the protective order  
17 context?

18                   MR. ORSINGER: You know, there are some  
19 pretty tightly worded instructions on how to use the  
20 protective order form, but in at least some iterations  
21 they are actually embodied in the form. You have kind of  
22 a general instruction sheet and then as you go to fill out  
23 your protective order form, you get help at each numbered  
24 paragraph, my recollection.

25                   MS. HOBBS: Yeah, on those forms they were

1 done -- I think the Equal Access to Justice Commission had  
2 like a grant so they had somebody do the forms. They're  
3 pretty phenomenal, but they have these bubbles, so there's  
4 like a -- if you can imagine if you took the form then  
5 there's these little bubbles that tell you an instruction  
6 for each part of filling out that form. Like, you know in  
7 this case it would be like "If you're over 18, list your  
8 name"; "If you're filing this on behalf of your child";  
9 and it becomes this kind of like bubble thing that's  
10 embedded within the form itself that's -- I mean, it's a  
11 really good job, but it was definitely done by --

12 MR. ORSINGER: Professionals.

13 MS. HOBBS: By professionals, yeah.

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That's what we  
15 need, professionals.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank. Oh, I'm sorry,  
17 Richard is not done yet.

18 MR. ORSINGER: I'm sorry.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

20 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah, it seems to me that  
21 we're -- that we could end up getting lost in a deep  
22 discussion with no solution if we try to explain these  
23 terms to a layperson in the forms. Where the rubber meets  
24 the road is what the judge decides.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

1 MR. ORSINGER: Whether we can agree on what  
2 cyberbullying is or what an imbalance of power is is kind  
3 of irrelevant. All you have to do is make the allegation,  
4 put on the proof, and you either get your TRO or you don't  
5 get your TRO. So maybe we shouldn't try to define  
6 imbalance. Maybe we shouldn't try to define cyberbullying  
7 beyond just what's in the statute. Let them go to court.  
8 Everybody will holler and shout, and the judge is going to  
9 make a ruling.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Frank, will you  
11 yield to Judge Newell for a minute?

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Sure.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge.

14 HONORABLE DAVID NEWELL: I would just add  
15 really quickly and just to sort of build on something  
16 Chief Justice Gray mentioned earlier, we actually had to  
17 go through a process of trying to come up with  
18 instructions for writ applicants, and I just would  
19 emphasize that there's a real potential to make it  
20 perfect. The perfect the enemy of the good, and so we can  
21 hash and have a really big discussion about this, but at  
22 the end of the day less is probably more, and so at some  
23 point you're just going to have to sort of write or die.  
24 So I just want to --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And, by the way, the

1 record should reflect the judge put a thumbs up to that.  
2 Frank.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: As long as we're talking  
4 about what the statute requires, it says, we shall  
5 "promulgate forms for use as an application for initial  
6 injunctive relief." It doesn't go past there.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: And the statute doesn't go  
9 past there.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

11 MR. GILSTRAP: And then it says "by  
12 individuals representing themselves." That seems to me  
13 that implies we've got to tell the individuals how to  
14 represent themselves at least to a certain extent.  
15 Otherwise, that is meaningless.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

17 MR. MUNZINGER: I'm having trouble hearing  
18 today because of some problems with my ears, and I may be  
19 repeating something that someone else has already said.  
20 The definition of cyberbullying in the instructions does  
21 not include the concept of an imbalance of power. The  
22 statute does, because the statute defines bullying and  
23 then bullying is incorporated into cyberbullying. So the  
24 instruction here needs to include for a layperson, for  
25 anybody, the definition of the concept of imbalance of

1 power, and I agree -- I mean, the last comment, you're  
2 writing for laypersons. It seems to me that the intent of  
3 the Legislature is to encourage laypersons to stop  
4 whatever situation is causing distress or harm without the  
5 necessity of going to lawyers, to do it effectively and  
6 inexpensively for the protection of the child. I think  
7 you have to give some example of what an imbalance of  
8 power is.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Aren't we legislating if  
10 we do that?

11 MR. MUNZINGER: We are not -- we aren't  
12 legislating, but at the same time, if you were instructed  
13 to explain something to a layperson, is the Supreme Court  
14 going to keep its mouth shut and not instruct the  
15 layperson?

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, it may if it gets a  
17 case, but --

18 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, I understand we're not  
19 making law -- it's a problem. I understand the problem.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, we would be making  
21 law.

22 MR. MUNZINGER: I don't know how --  
23 cyberbullying, and I'm a person that hadn't gone to law  
24 school, and I read this statute or I read a definition,  
25 and it says cyberbullying and then I get down to this

1 business about imbalance of power, what are we talking  
2 about, an imbalance of power? Here in the room today  
3 we've talked about the quarterback having more power than  
4 the nerd.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The popular quarterback.

6 MR. MUNZINGER: The popular quarterback  
7 having more power than the nerd.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Because there are  
9 quarterbacks that are not so popular.

10 MR. MUNZINGER: You know, I don't know how  
11 you do this without giving some indication even in the  
12 most general of terms what this embodies or could embody.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But doesn't the parent  
14 say, okay, there's an imbalance of power because it's  
15 popular quarterback or it's the mean girls or whatever it  
16 may be; and then the judge says, "No, that's not imbalance  
17 of power." And then it goes up to the court of appeals,  
18 and they say, "Well, yes, it is," and then the Supreme  
19 Court says, "No, it's not."

20 MR. MUNZINGER: I understand the problem.  
21 All I know is that I don't know how you could conceivably  
22 expect a layperson to understand the concept of balance of  
23 power in the context of what we're trying to do here to  
24 avoid the necessity of getting -- first off, who has got  
25 the money to go hire a lawyer to stop this?

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Can I  
2 interject something here that's radical and --

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Newell had his hand  
4 up.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay.

6 HONORABLE DAVID NEWELL: I would just say  
7 that my sense as a parent is, is that if someone is  
8 cyberbullying my kid I don't really care if there really  
9 was or wasn't a balance or imbalance of power. If I'm  
10 going to proceed, I'm going to proceed.

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And the judge  
12 isn't going to care either.

13 HONORABLE DAVID NEWELL: Maybe not. So I  
14 would just say that I don't know that a definition or  
15 trying to solve that problem right here for the  
16 instructions is necessarily going to do anything for the  
17 people that are reading the instructions.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Wallace,  
19 then Judge Yelenosky.

20 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Well, I was  
21 thinking in terms of going back to the forms. You could  
22 almost -- I think you might be able to almost instruct  
23 them almost like in a -- the charge in a criminal case the  
24 elements of the offense are A, B, C, and D. Well, the  
25 elements of cyberbullying are set out here, and you could

1 almost go down and check the box. There's an imbalance of  
2 -- you tell me why there's an imbalance of power, because,  
3 you know, let them state like here, state the reason. And  
4 then there is a -- it disrupts the educational process, if  
5 that's their point, check that box and say why. Because  
6 otherwise, if you bring that petition to a judge right  
7 now, I think you could look at there and they've done  
8 everything they're told to do in the form, but they  
9 haven't met the --

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

11 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: They haven't shown  
12 cyberbullying under the statute. It would take a lot  
13 longer form.

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right, but --  
15 are you done?

16 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Yeah.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge.

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I'm going to  
19 suggest something radical, and because, you know,  
20 obviously these are problems. In 129A.03(d) -- no, I'm  
21 sorry, (e). No, I'm sorry, (f). Keep going. "A court  
22 shall accept the form promulgated by the Supreme Court  
23 under this section unless the form has been completed in a  
24 manner that causes a substantive defect that cannot be  
25 cured." The way I read that is that the Supreme Court

1 prepares the form. Obviously this will all be subject to  
2 appellate review, but coming from the Supreme Court,  
3 promulgates a form and unless the way it's filled out  
4 creates -- the way the form is filled out creates a  
5 substantive defect, then the court has to accept it and  
6 proceed. That may be the best solution, because we're  
7 getting into -- you know, I hate the idea that we have  
8 six-page instructions. I really do. And it may be just  
9 that we do a bare bones form and what really happens is  
10 the court accepts the form and then figures out what's  
11 going on and decides what to do.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Kelly, and then  
13 Robert.

14 HONORABLE PETER KELLY: To pick up on  
15 something Judge Christopher said earlier, the defendants  
16 are likely to have attorneys, and the plaintiffs are not.  
17 This is the type of thing that would be covered under a  
18 homeowners insurance policy, and so the defendant who gets  
19 an injunction or sought could get an attorney and not have  
20 to pay for it. And that can be important because once you  
21 have an indication of, say, Rule 91a you have to make sure  
22 that the application on its face comports with the cause  
23 of action or the ability to get the injunction under the  
24 statute. So you have to list all of the elements to  
25 entitle you to an injunction and not just have a bare

1 bones form. Otherwise, the petition, the application,  
2 does not on its face entitle you to injunctive relief, and  
3 you would be subject to paying attorney's fees under Rule  
4 91a and dismissal.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, but the  
6 form promulgated by the Supreme Court doesn't necessarily  
7 have to include all of that. Those things have to be  
8 shown, right, but I don't know that they have to be in the  
9 petition. But again -- well, what you pointed out about  
10 homeowners insurance, I think we have the wrong  
11 perspective here. A lot of these people aren't going to  
12 be owning homes. They're going to be renters. They're  
13 not going to know what you're talking about when you say  
14 homeowners insurance is going to cover it.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, there cannot be an  
16 imbalance of power if they're renters.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, they're  
18 not going to have homeowners insurance.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That's my  
21 point. They're not going to have an attorney.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert, who has been  
23 waiting patiently.

24 MR. LEVY: Just a small point, and I  
25 apologize if this was mentioned. On page five it talks

1 about the issue of a restraining order is served, which  
2 means delivered by -- in hand by an authorized person, but  
3 then the next section talks about "The order is effective  
4 as soon as the person restrained receives a copy of it."  
5 So is that -- if I send them an e-mail is that enough? If  
6 I post it on Facebook, is that enough or not, or is  
7 service required or --

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, service  
9 is required of the petition, and maybe we misworded it,  
10 but once a TRO is issued, if there is actual knowledge by  
11 the person --

12 MR. LEVY: Right.

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: -- affected,  
14 that's just the law.

15 MR. LEVY: So I'm not sure that the "served"  
16 language matters.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Maybe we have  
18 it in the wrong place.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point. Frank, you  
20 had your hand up a minute ago.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: I want to go back to what  
22 Richard Munzinger says, and there's kind of another  
23 approach here, and it has two parts. One is I'm not sure  
24 that we shouldn't replace "harassment" with "bullying." I  
25 mean, they're both vague terms. They're both vague terms

1 under the law, but bullying might be closer to some  
2 parent's idea of what's going on than harassment. The  
3 other thing to do is put at the end of the form -- put the  
4 definition in there. I mean, if that's what the law is  
5 and that's the law, that's the law your case is going to  
6 be judged on. Maybe we're a little embarrassed to put  
7 such a vague statute in the form, but that's another  
8 approach.

9                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, the Legislature has  
10 defined it; and they say, for example, "imbalance of  
11 power"; and so your form could say, "There is an imbalance  
12 of power because," colon, fill in why it's there. Because  
13 it's the quarterback or popular or non-owns the home or  
14 whatever it may be. Richard, then Skip.

15                   MR. MUNZINGER: I'm not sure that's  
16 necessarily true. What would be wrong with having an  
17 instruction which would say, in effect, "Set out the facts  
18 that you believe support your claim. The judge will make  
19 the decision as to whether the statute has been met," or  
20 words to that effect, which, in fact, is the case. Pro se  
21 litigant or otherwise. If I set out my facts in detail,  
22 the judge is going to make the decision. So I'm --  
23 earlier I said you need to give examples of cyberbullying.  
24 Maybe we don't. Maybe we just say, "Say what the facts  
25 are. Say why you believe this is cyberbullying and

1 present it to the court, who will make the decision."

2 That's the fact of the matter. That's what happens,

3 whether you've got a lawyer or you don't.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skip.

5 MR. WATSON: I was concerned in reading this

6 that we would get balled up on the exploits and an

7 imbalance of power. It would be very easy for that to

8 happen and very easy for that to throw a form to the point

9 that it's not going to get used. I may be off, and I

10 haven't heard this, but I think it kind of follows what

11 Alex was saying. When I read this, I thought of bullying

12 as being something that is happening now, who is the bully

13 now, and that I saw the significant act or patterns of

14 action or pattern of acts being what creates the imbalance

15 of power.

16 I saw this as a very real possibility of the

17 person who historically lacks power using the ability to

18 cyberbully to turn the tables and gain the imbalance of

19 power through the act, and I just don't see -- I think

20 it's aimed at stopping the act that is creating an

21 imbalance of power and doing harm rather than saying, no,

22 this only applies to the popular quarterback, but it

23 doesn't apply to the nerd who's had enough and goes too

24 far. I just don't -- I just think we're going down the

25 wrong road there. Bullying is bullying, and the imbalance

1 of power comes from the bullying per se. To me that's  
2 pretty clear, but I think I may have really missed  
3 something here because I haven't heard it.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, I think that's a  
5 great thought. Rusty, did you have your hand up? Or are  
6 you finger-combing your hair?

7 MR. HARDIN: No, but I agree with that. I'm  
8 still lost on this whole thing about power. I don't see  
9 what difference that makes.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Frank.

11 MR. GILSTRAP: What if the quarterback and  
12 the cheerleaders are bullying the nerd because he's  
13 cheating in class, because he groped one of the  
14 cheerleaders in the hall? That's bullying. It covers the  
15 statute.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Could be retribution.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: The problem is this deals  
18 with speech in all -- every single order will inhibit free  
19 speech, and we're taking -- we're not taking it seriously  
20 because it's kids, and at some point there's a danger that  
21 this will be elevated to adults. It's a serious matter,  
22 but the vagueness in the statute, you know, we just can't  
23 let it pass.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, this statute can  
25 apply to adults.

1 MR. GILSTRAP: What's that?

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: If they're students.

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: It does.

4 Yeah.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: Yes. Yeah, I know, but I'm  
6 saying it could be -- look, this is going to be in the law  
7 and some well-meaning person is going to elevate it to  
8 some other context, like the workplace.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're right. Right,  
10 right. Pete, and then Judge Evans. Roger, did you have  
11 your hand up, too?

12 MR. HUGHES: Yes.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

14 MR. SCHENKKAN: I think we may need to look  
15 again at the form for the order and petition to see  
16 whether there is some way in which we have said in it  
17 enough to be legally sufficient; and I think we probably  
18 have not looked carefully enough at that; and it may  
19 require us to put into the form and the instructions the  
20 words "imbalance of power"; and if we have to do that, and  
21 I think we may well, then I think Richard is right, that  
22 we don't try to define it. We just require the petitioner  
23 to fill in the facts that the petitioner thinks satisfy  
24 this list of words, which now includes "balance of power."

25 I am less worried about that fact, about the

1 fact that that's vague, about the fact that it involves  
2 speech, about the fact that we don't know what different  
3 people can think what this means, because we ought to go  
4 back to why the Legislature rightly or wrongly thought  
5 this whole thing was a good idea. They think it is a good  
6 idea because they think that if a parent in the usual case  
7 has this available in some instances that it wouldn't  
8 otherwise have happened a responsible adult in the legal  
9 system, to wit, a judge, will be told "This is what I say  
10 the facts are"; and the judge would say, "I think I should  
11 do something about that" or "I don't think I should."  
12 That's all we're trying to get to, as I understand it, is  
13 to get this in front of a judge with enough for the judge  
14 to be the responsible adult to say should something be  
15 done about this or not. And so while I agree it looks as  
16 though we need to revise the form to get the imbalance of  
17 power in there in some way or another, the words --

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Uh-huh.

19 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- again, less is more. I  
20 mean, if we can get it to the point where first a parent  
21 looking at this makes a more responsible than otherwise  
22 decision whether to do something about this other than  
23 call the other parent or talk to somebody at the school,  
24 first step, do that, and then if we are in a suburban high  
25 school and the parent that -- the parent of the child who

1 is being accused of being the cyberbully looks at this and  
2 says, well, should I talk to the other parent first or  
3 should I go hire a lawyer and ask the lawyer is there some  
4 way I can get this paid for since I can't really afford to  
5 pay them, and hopefully the lawyer knows that your  
6 homeowners insurance covers this. You know, we're trying  
7 at each step to set up a process that is going -- is aimed  
8 at getting the adults to act like adults, to stop this  
9 sooner, with the last backstop being a judge presented, if  
10 necessary, with an ex parte petition.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I've got Judge Evans and  
12 then I've got Roger and then I've got Lisa.

13 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: I think this is a  
14 small matter, but this section that talks about acceptance  
15 of the form unless there's a substantive defect, and the  
16 129A.003(f), I can't tell if the Legislature is describing  
17 the act of the district -- of a court clerk or the act of  
18 a judge in accepting the form, and if the committee can  
19 any way and the Court can in any way give the trial courts  
20 and the district clerks and county clerks guidance over  
21 who it is that's supposed to reject a form for substantive  
22 defect, it would be helpful I think in the future. I  
23 don't know of any way for a clerk to reject anything  
24 except under the electronic filing rules before they  
25 accept it, but of course, these could be pro se filings

1 coming in in a different way, and trial judges normally  
2 just deny pleadings or allow for amendment if they don't  
3 meet the requirements.

4           This rule is -- obviously everybody knows it  
5 could have been better drafted, but whenever you refer to  
6 a court doing something you need to identify the actor  
7 that has to do -- that has the duty to act; and if we can  
8 broaden that any, it would provide us some guidance in who  
9 has that duty to reject that defective form. Because this  
10 is -- this is a 91a motion on the other side by  
11 represented counsel. There will be a substantive defect,  
12 and there will be this motion to reject because it doesn't  
13 meet the requirements, and the filing has to go out.  
14 That's a real first.

15           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh. Roger, and then  
16 Lisa.

17           MR. HUGHES: Two things. First, I guess  
18 picking up on what Mr. Watson just said about this  
19 imbalance of power, my recommendation is we tell them that  
20 we've got to say something about it, but if we try to give  
21 examples in the form, we're automatically narrowing a  
22 concept which has yet to receive any kind of judicial  
23 definition, and this form --

24           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That was my point, by the  
25 way.

1                   MR. HUGHES: -- will then be pointed to as  
2 some sort of official pronouncement of what this term  
3 means and what it doesn't mean. I would rather trust  
4 judges who actually have to deal with these to go, "Looks  
5 likes an imbalance of power to me" until we get some  
6 higher courts to tell us, and I'll tell you why. I  
7 remember -- this is kind of a long-winded explanation, but  
8 on the plane up here I watched the movie biography of Fred  
9 Rogers, and the one thing he said is children have  
10 emotions every bit as powerful as we do. The  
11 difference -- and I don't think he would have said this,  
12 but I do, is that until they become an adult, sometimes  
13 maybe even in their twenties, they don't know how to deal  
14 with them; and any insult to their ego is more than they  
15 can tolerate, which is why we see children or even  
16 adolescents lash out and do vicious things, because in  
17 their world that's the only way they know how to deal with  
18 an insult to their ego; and that's what we're dealing with  
19 here.

20                   So picking up what Mr. Watson said, I think  
21 the thing about what makes technology -- the use of  
22 technology to bully almost an imbalance of power is that  
23 in their world these little cell phones that they have are  
24 almost like guns. I'm sorry, they're as real to them and  
25 the insults that they see on their screen are as real to

1 them as if they were sitting around in a room like this  
2 and all the people were talking to them and pointing  
3 fingers at them. That's the way they perceive it, and the  
4 use of technology to do that is a way of threatening to  
5 them. So I can sympathize we not get too far down this  
6 road because the use of technology to do it is itself I  
7 think maybe an imbalance of power, and I'm reminded that  
8 when I went back and actually read an article on the  
9 invasion of privacy written by Brandeis over a hundred  
10 years ago, what he was saying was the threat to personal  
11 privacy coming in the 20th century was technology. The  
12 use of cameras, which was like, you know, portable  
13 cameras, et cetera, et cetera, meant that pictures could  
14 be taken of someone doing a performance and spread around,  
15 and they would now be able to exploit it, et cetera, et  
16 cetera. Once again, technology is doing the same thing.

17           Now, the other thing about speech, I'm not  
18 sure that we need to be too worried because I think we  
19 already are getting a very highly developed sense of what  
20 slander and libel are, and certainly there are more cases  
21 coming out to tell us what it means. My concern is  
22 that -- that our adolescents and young children are  
23 growing up in a world in which that stuff that appears on  
24 their computer is as real to them as everybody in this  
25 room is real and talking to them, and it creates the same

1 kind of pressure, threatening presence, et cetera; but the  
2 one thing that makes it different is there's also a belief  
3 -- and I'm not sure where they got it -- at least under  
4 twenties, that it's the wild, wild west. There are no  
5 rules. I can say or do anything I want on these screens;  
6 and I think, if anything, the Legislature is going, no,  
7 there is -- you have to be responsible for what you put  
8 out there. And if this means we're going to have the same  
9 fights over -- in cyberbullying that we're having in  
10 slander and libel, the one thing that it may do is bring a  
11 sense that there is -- that people are as responsible for  
12 what they put on these screens, what they post  
13 anonymously, as anyone else who prints it in the local  
14 paper or, you know, starts a rumor campaign.

15           So once again, get back to my two points. I  
16 think we're better off saying -- say something about  
17 imbalance of power and let the judge sort it out; and  
18 secondly, I think it's better that we do something and  
19 not -- and be assured that our current rules about  
20 defamation and speech protection will stay the hand of an  
21 overaggressive judge; but at least it will create I think  
22 a sense of responsibility for what people put out there.

23           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, this statute is not  
24 limited to defamatory speech. So, Lisa.

25           MS. HOBBS: So I was involved a little bit

1 in the legislative process of this, and I just want to  
2 give kind of a broader view; and it's playing off of  
3 Pete's point about like the whole point is to get some  
4 adult to step into this process, right, whether it's you  
5 call a parent and get them; but why this statute went into  
6 play really is that there were educators who felt like  
7 they only had to intervene when they saw bullying on  
8 campus. So the real heart of this bill is to get  
9 educators to realize there are things that are happening  
10 off your campus, including online, that you need to be  
11 aware of, and we're holding you accountable for them if  
12 you know about them.

13                   And I only say that because we're getting  
14 sort of like hung up on some of this terminology, but  
15 remember the definition of that imbalance of power, that's  
16 coming from the Education Code, and it's meant to get  
17 principals to really think about -- because that's the  
18 bulk of this bill. This side issue that we're dealing  
19 with -- and I'm not saying it's -- I'm not saying it's not  
20 important, but it really is like a very small part of what  
21 the Legislature was trying to do. The bulk of what they  
22 were trying to do is to get educators to realize you can't  
23 just turn a blind eye on bullying when it's not happening  
24 on your campus, and so that's the bulk of this bill, and  
25 so, you know, I support the idea -- the concept of like a

1 form that gets someone to lay out the facts and let the  
2 judge decide whether it meets these definitions or not,  
3 meets these definitions keeping in mind the broader scheme  
4 of what the Legislature was trying to do.

5           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. That's a good way  
6 to move into our morning break, and when we come back  
7 we've got some scheduling issues, so I think we're going  
8 to have to -- I hate to do it this way, but we're going to  
9 have to break off of this and go to an aspect of the  
10 discovery subcommittee, because Commissioner Sullivan has  
11 broken away from his busy schedule to be with us and wants  
12 to talk about some thoughts he has about the discovery  
13 rules. So we'll take a 15-minute break, and then when we  
14 come back Commissioner Sullivan and Mr. Meadows will  
15 discuss this aspect of the discovery rules. So we're in  
16 recess for 15 minutes.

17           (Recess from 10:43 a.m. to 11:08 a.m.)

18           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. We are going  
19 to shift topics here briefly to discovery and the  
20 subcommittee chaired by Bobby Meadows, who is going to lay  
21 out the issues. On the phone is Kimberly Phillips, so  
22 don't say anything mean about her that you don't want her  
23 to hear, and also --

24           MS. PHILLIPS: Hello.

25           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- I've had several

1 requests that when speaking you speak to the group and  
2 not, as some people have done way down there in the corner  
3 speaking to each other, which means people down here like  
4 Rusty who is hard of hearing can't --

5 MR. HARDIN: Actually, he's absolutely  
6 right, even though he's trying to give me a hard time.

7 MR. LEVY: Is he bullying you?

8 MR. HARDIN: He is. He is, and there's  
9 definitely an imbalance of power.

10 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: If we only could add  
11 technology, just got to add technology.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Bobby, how  
13 about it?

14 MR. MEADOWS: Thank you. Perhaps just as a  
15 place to start we could just examine where we've been. So  
16 the discovery subcommittee was asked to take up the  
17 discovery rules in -- I believe it was in 2016, and we  
18 made -- the subcommittee met, worked up a set of proposals  
19 that were first discussed in this committee in September  
20 of 2016 and were further discussed in February, April, and  
21 June of 2017; and as a result of those discussions, which  
22 pretty much covered the entire scope of the discovery  
23 rules, we made revisions that reflect those discussions  
24 and decisions that were reached in this committee; and all  
25 of that is in the proposed changes that we have submitted

1 to you, Chip, and to this committee, which I believe have  
2 been circulated; and so what you have is a set of  
3 discovery rules short of Rule 215, the spoliation rule,  
4 which I will speak to in just a moment that reflects what  
5 we consider to be the full review and consideration by  
6 this committee; and the changes that were adopted are  
7 reflected in yellow highlighting; and decisions that were  
8 made to delete language or to remove either proposed --  
9 our proposals or existing language, that -- those have  
10 been deleted.

11           So what you have now is the set of rules  
12 that our discovery committee believes reflects the  
13 thinking, wisdom, discussion, and decisions of this  
14 committee, all except for Rule 215, which has not been  
15 fully discussed here, and fuller consideration of a  
16 spoliation rule. You will remember that Rule 37(e) was  
17 a -- of the federal rules was revised in the  
18 215 amendments -- 2015 amendments, and when we first came  
19 forward with our proposals in this committee, we largely  
20 were suggesting a spoliation rule that was -- that was  
21 consistent with, but not -- that did not mirror the 37(e).

22           It was our belief at the time that it should  
23 be a rule that was limited to ESI, but we wanted it clear  
24 that in our revisions that it required an intentional  
25 spoliation of ESI in order for the court to comment on the

1 loss of the material and give an instruction in an adverse  
2 presumption. That never really got fully debated and  
3 reviewed by this committee over the course of this time  
4 that I've described since 2016, but what has happened in  
5 that context is that there's been a great deal of interest  
6 that we have heard as a subcommittee on what to do with  
7 spoliation in Texas. We do not have a spoliation rule,  
8 and it's been -- the Supreme Court has made it clear that  
9 spoliation is not a cause of action in Texas. What it is,  
10 and we know from Brookshire and other treatment by the  
11 Court, that it is a sanction; and so dealing with that as  
12 the issue, what do you -- what do we do about material  
13 that's lost, perhaps not just ESI because we have heard  
14 from certain members of this committee and outside this  
15 committee that there is interest by some in having a  
16 spoliation rule that deals -- that's broader than just  
17 focused on ESI.

18           We've also heard from others that the  
19 burdens of preserving ESI in today's age and in the  
20 context of modern litigation is so expensive and so  
21 burdensome, that we should step back in terms of examining  
22 how we handle that type of material when it's lost. So  
23 in -- at the basic level spoliation requires a duty and a  
24 breach of the duty, and I think Kent and Robert Levy are  
25 here today I know and have thoughts about this, and I

1 imagine others in this committee do as well, in terms of  
2 what should we do in taking a fresh look at spoliation,  
3 because as in the federal rule and I think what we see in  
4 the case law in Texas is the courts have dealt with it in  
5 terms of defining duty around anticipation of litigation.

6           The question that came to our subcommittee  
7 and that we have examined and actually you will find  
8 reflected in a draft rule for discussion is a -- is a new  
9 way to look at duty, and I just want to frame it correctly  
10 in terms of why this is an issue. I think it's because  
11 there is so much concern around the cost and the  
12 ambiguities around preserving ESI and what it can mean if  
13 you fall short of what some court thinks you should have  
14 done. So I think there are others that want to speak to  
15 this, and I think before we bear down on any particular  
16 rule perhaps it would be worthwhile to hear from Kent and  
17 others about views in terms of duty, because the interest  
18 that we're hearing is that there needs to be at least with  
19 regard to ESI, which I think we -- our subcommittee would  
20 purport to be the single focus of a spoliation rule, is  
21 that there should be a more precise definition of "duty";  
22 that is, that there should be a bright line test about  
23 when there is an obligation to preserve ESI and whether  
24 it's with the filing of a lawsuit or there's a notice that  
25 puts a party or a -- to make them aware that they -- that

1 ESI is relevant to the potential claim. And so the point  
2 is, something other than a -- the notion of litigation,  
3 should there be something that's a bright line test in  
4 terms of an obligation to preserve duty.

5           So it's around that point, I think, that we  
6 have an issue and then if you step beyond that, what would  
7 the -- what would be the nature of the notice? What puts  
8 a party on notice that they need to preserve ESI? And  
9 then, of course, then the obvious elements of a spoliation  
10 rule, and that's what would be the remedies if there is  
11 spoliation, either intentional or by virtue of negligence,  
12 in terms of the breach of the duty, and what about the  
13 company that's trying to just go about its work in the  
14 normal course of business and documents are lost or  
15 destroyed, but there's no -- but there's no intent and  
16 there's no notice. Those -- that's sort of I think the  
17 set of issues that we've been dealing with and we would  
18 like to hear some discussion on.

19           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. And I know a lot  
20 of people have opinions about this. Commissioner  
21 Sullivan. By the way, everybody knows that Kent is the  
22 Commissioner of Insurance, right? If you didn't know  
23 that, he is, and he's got a very tight schedule today, so  
24 I kind of tried to schedule this around his schedule and  
25 to make sure that we hear his comments, so I'm going to

1 call on him first and let him talk on the topic, if that's  
2 all right, Kent.

3                   HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: You're very kind,  
4 and I'm happy to do it and happy to do it briefly. My  
5 main interest was just trying to raise a conceptual issue,  
6 and that is we've been talking about spoliation for  
7 sometime, and the question that I tried to raise was, was  
8 it more appropriate to try and have an objective standard  
9 and more bright line standard and provide greater  
10 certainty in this area, given not only where we are in  
11 terms of the costs associated with data preservation and  
12 the various difficulties, but where we are likely to go.  
13 What does it look like over the next 5 to 10 to 15 years,  
14 and that's particularly important, I think, given that we  
15 only revisit rules like this about every 20 years, it  
16 seems like.

17                   So I thought that sort of prospective  
18 viewpoint was an important part of the debate, and as I  
19 say, I just have an interest in what is the appropriate  
20 standard for -- particularly for triggering a presuit duty  
21 to preserve, and my suggestion was at least conceptually  
22 that we ought to consider objective benchmarks that would  
23 trigger the duty, and we've got a couple, I guess, in the  
24 proposals that Robert has. One, I had a group that was  
25 toying with a draft as well, and I think Bobby has

1 included that as well. My group included two others that  
2 really had done most of the work, but they fled by way of  
3 appointments to federal and state appellate courts, so now  
4 I'm on my own; but as I say, I think it might be a mistake  
5 to dive into the weeds on this, because I think there's a  
6 threshold issue that is the conceptual issue. To what  
7 extent is it appropriate to be bright line and create an  
8 objective, not subjective standard.

9           The second thing I'll toss into the mix is I  
10 thought it was useful with respect to presuit litigation  
11 hold issues to try and explicitly create an avenue for  
12 judicial relief, to the extent that there is a dispute  
13 over the scope of presuit litigation holds. I don't know  
14 what the experience, the collective experience, has been  
15 of people in the room, but it's not entirely clear to me  
16 how one obtains judicial relief if there is no lawsuit and  
17 there's simply a hold letter and arguably a duty to retain  
18 that may be one of some very substantial dispute, and it  
19 occurred to me that it would be useful to at least discuss  
20 providing access to judicial relief.

21           So those are really the points that I wanted  
22 to raise and make sure that we sort of ventilated today,  
23 and Robert I think may have some other thoughts. He has a  
24 separate, I guess, newer iteration of a proposal that I  
25 think has some elegant changes to it.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert.

2 MR. LEVY: Thank you. And I appreciate the  
3 work of Bobby's committee; and focusing on the question of  
4 when does the trigger apply is obviously a very important  
5 one, and I struggle with the issue about whether we want a  
6 bright line rule that is easily understood and objectively  
7 applied or is it a rule that should be applied under the  
8 circumstances of a particular case; and I think that the  
9 draft that we're looking at that the committee has  
10 proposed includes some objective standards about when  
11 notice is received; but it also adds a provision about  
12 when a claim or privilege might apply, the work product  
13 privilege, which is often used as a surrogate for when  
14 somebody is on a reasonable notice -- notice of a  
15 reasonable likelihood of a litigation; but that's not --  
16 they're not the same issue and sometimes the standards  
17 should be different.

18 One of the other big concerns that I think  
19 we need to keep in mind is the concept of unintended  
20 consequences, which is that if we create a standard about  
21 when trigger applies and that's a fact question, are we  
22 opening the door to discovery about that issue, which will  
23 create an even worse situation, because all of this  
24 focuses on trying to avoid the cost and burdens that are  
25 created by overpreservation and too early preservation.

1 And just to keep this in context, I think generally  
2 speaking, and there's empirical evidence to back this up,  
3 that companies generally put on hold about 90 to 95  
4 percent of data that's never actually used in a lawsuit,  
5 so that when an issue comes up and a hold is applied, you  
6 overapply it in terms of scope, you overapply it in terms  
7 of people. You also overapply it in terms of the risk of  
8 litigation because you don't want to face the consequence  
9 of a sanction, but the results of that overapplication of  
10 privilege is -- causes significant disruption and cost,  
11 and I think that's a factor that we should keep in mind as  
12 we look at this.

13           The -- one of the elegant ideas I think  
14 about the idea that the commissioner proposed about  
15 service of citation or service of a notice of a suit is  
16 that that provides some clarity as to when a preservation  
17 duty applies. The challenges that also should apply to  
18 the party bringing those claims as well, so you've got to  
19 have some way to balance that. You also I think need to  
20 be concerned about keeping in mind the difference between  
21 a duty to preserve and a duty not to destroy, and I'm not  
22 sure if we -- if that's something we can draft around, but  
23 sometimes we get focused on the duty just to keep  
24 everything and keeping everything means changing a lot of  
25 systems and processes that are designed to keep your

1 information systems efficient, like you don't want too  
2 much e-mail so you harvest e-mail off your systems, and  
3 you do that with databases, you do that with other  
4 systems, so that you have well-managed processes; but then  
5 you have to apply a preservation system to protect against  
6 losing that data if there's a lawsuit; and when you've got  
7 a lot of people you don't know who the right people are,  
8 you don't know what the right information is, and you've  
9 got information sources in thousands of different places.

10           So sometimes information doesn't get  
11 retained, but that's a big difference than the idea that  
12 information is deliberately deleted, and I think our focus  
13 in some of the other changes on the proposed spoliation  
14 rule are really focused in the right place, which is  
15 trying to avoid and provide sanctions or consequences for  
16 the deliberate deletion of data, which is I think the real  
17 problem that we need to focus on and provide remedies for.

18           So that's some of the larger topics. I do  
19 have some specific comments about the language, but I'll  
20 defer for that until we get to the rules.

21           HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: Mr. Chairman, can  
22 I add one thing briefly?

23           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, absolutely.

24           HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: As they say in  
25 Congress, could I revise and extend my remarks? I had

1 printed out some information that Microsoft had provided.  
2 I guess this was in connection with the review that was  
3 being undertaken by the federal committee that resulted in  
4 the new rule, and, you know, they -- I won't belabor some  
5 of the statistics, but they are interesting. They noted  
6 that in 2011 in connection with pending litigation they  
7 were preserving 760,000 pages per custodian on average,  
8 but the interesting thing was that by 2013, two years  
9 later, it was 1,317,000 pages per custodian. And, of  
10 course, they give a lot of data about what the relative  
11 cost of that is. For me the interesting thing was the  
12 trend line, and I don't have updated data. Robert may.  
13 But I think of that and then I also think of the data  
14 points of the potentially significant disparities in  
15 sophistication and technological capabilities that  
16 litigants and potential litigants have. So I think this  
17 is a big issue and that we ought to get out in front of  
18 it, and arguably we are already behind in dealing with it.

19           And I'll throw out one other issue in terms  
20 of capabilities and the like, and that is that there are  
21 many, many different players. Something that I brought up  
22 before I had my current job was government and the  
23 particular problem that is created for government, like  
24 the executive branch of Texas. And I'm going to -- if  
25 you'll allow me, Mr. Chairman, I might even defer -- we

1 have a representative from the Attorney General who deals  
2 with this a lot and who might want to offer two cents on  
3 that.

4           MR. DAVIS: Thank you, Commissioner. Bill  
5 Davis from the Attorney General's office. There are  
6 others in my office that have worked on this much more  
7 than I have, but the point that Microsoft is having  
8 trouble with this, some of you might not believe this, but  
9 some state agencies don't have quite the software and data  
10 capabilities as Microsoft does. I think that any rule  
11 along these lines should be cognizant of both that and  
12 just the sheer volume of data that some of these agencies  
13 have to process, and having a standard that looks to  
14 whether an agency should have known some things is  
15 different in that context than it is in a lot of others,  
16 and so I think just from our perspective that's a  
17 consideration that should play into this.

18           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, great. All right.  
19 Good. The issue is more or less framed. I'll just add  
20 that not too long ago I undertook some fairly detailed  
21 discussions with one of the broadcast networks, and they  
22 pointed out that with respect to their business, which  
23 is -- which is publishing massive amounts of data everyday  
24 in all different platforms, they may get on a daily basis  
25 50 communications complaining about what they've said, and

1 those range from, you know, the subject of a Tweet saying,  
2 "Hey, I disagree, I didn't do what you said I did," to  
3 maybe an e-mail from, again, a person who is upset about  
4 coverage, to a letter from a lawyer that's casual but  
5 says, "Hey, you know, my client didn't like this," to a  
6 formal demand letter from a client that might get resolved  
7 in a day or so; and their question is, well, I know what  
8 the federal rule is now, but there are all of these  
9 states, and we do business in all of them, and we can't  
10 possibly preserve documents with all of these, you know,  
11 50 or so a day communications we get, so what are we to  
12 do? And, of course, I referred them to Bobby and said,  
13 "He'll tell you for Texas," but I don't know if they've  
14 called Bobby or not, but anyway, it's -- you know, in the  
15 business world it's a pretty big issue.

16 MR. LEVY: It's a huge issue.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: As I know Robert will  
18 attest. Justice Christopher.

19 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I just  
20 wanted to say that the federal rule does not define when  
21 the duty to preserve begins; and we have attempted to do  
22 that in our draft; and, of course, that can lead to  
23 problems if you're following state rule, but you're sued  
24 in federal court, you know, but what duty is going to be  
25 followed. So, you know, to say that they know what the

1 federal rule requires is kind of surprising to me, because  
2 it doesn't define the duty at all.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman.

4 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Okay. I'm going to  
5 limit my comments just to duty, so as with Kent, I hope  
6 I'll reserve the right to come back on some of these other  
7 provisions.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, no, no, you've waived  
9 it.

10 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: And I'll start with what  
11 Tracy just said. The federal rule makers made a conscious  
12 choice not to define duty, and that has created all kind  
13 of controversies as a result of that, but that's very  
14 clearly the choice they made. Now, one of the complaints  
15 that probusiness groups often make is that the rule  
16 doesn't define it, but then the very next complaint they  
17 make is that even if it tried to define it, businesses, as  
18 all entities and people are, are subject to multiple sets  
19 of rules. So if the state rule in Illinois happens to be  
20 a stricter standard for preservation duties then the fact  
21 that the Seventh Circuit or the federal rules generally  
22 have that standard doesn't save them.

23 So the notion that we're going to -- A, the  
24 notion that we ought to do this for business is not at all  
25 obvious, point number one. For every story of the costs

1 of litigation holds, there is a story of evidence of  
2 destruction that we ought to weigh on the other side; and  
3 the Court's Brookshire opinion does a marvelous job, it  
4 seems to me, of laying out some of those concerns that the  
5 Court itself has recognized of how concerned we should be  
6 with the spoliation of evidence. We don't need to hear me  
7 say that. The Court has told us that. But in any event,  
8 we can't fix those problems because, again, this is a  
9 multijurisdictional problem. So that's point number one.

10           Point number two, it's interesting and  
11 notable that the attempt to define the duty is limited to  
12 after a lawsuit. It says a party has -- the language is  
13 "A party has a duty to take reasonable and proportional  
14 steps to preserve relative to the dispute or lawsuit  
15 after" -- and then of all the things thereafter all relate  
16 to the filing of a suit, as I understand it, although I  
17 guess sub (3) could potentially be prelitigation. Of  
18 course, that then raises the question in my mind that is  
19 just unclear to me, Bobby. Are we intending to replace  
20 common law duties with this? You know, what happened to  
21 the Wal-Mart, the National Tank standard about, you know,  
22 reasonable anticipation of litigation? There may be an  
23 answer that's just unclear to me, but that's a question  
24 that I -- that the rule doesn't sort of answer for me. If  
25 anything, it seems like it's trying to replace it.

1           And then the third point and then I'll stop  
2 on this is notice also that the rule is limited to party,  
3 so it's only a duty as to party. So a party has a duty to  
4 take these. The rule doesn't seem like it speaks to  
5 nonparties. Having said that, look at (b). "A written  
6 notice to preserve ESI or a written notice of litigation,"  
7 but that -- so that sort of sounds like it's talking about  
8 nonparties, right, because if you were a party you would  
9 know about litigation because you're in it; but I don't  
10 think that's the intent to apply to nonparties because the  
11 very next sentence of (b) says, "A party receiving such  
12 notice must take steps." So I'm both unclear about  
13 whether it applies to nonparties or not or whether we even  
14 consider it, and then maybe we can talk some more about  
15 whether that's a good or bad idea. So those are three  
16 things that come to mind.

17           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thanks. Roger.

18           MR. HUGHES: Well, I'm going to echo some of  
19 Professor Hoffman's concerns but in a different way.  
20 First, this whole thing is phrased in terms of a duty to  
21 preserve evidence, and -- but this is put in a rule about  
22 sanctions for discovery violations. I think it might be  
23 better to rephrase it as not in terms of creating a duty  
24 but in simply saying under what circumstances the  
25 discovery sanction will be done, and I say this because

1 we've already had the Supreme Court tell us over a decade  
2 ago there is no common law duty to preserve evidence such  
3 that you could be sued for damages for losing or  
4 destroying it. Well, if you phrase 215.7 in terms of a  
5 duty to preserve evidence, arguably this will be the  
6 springboard for saying there is a common law duty for  
7 which the person who loses, destroys, failed to preserve  
8 can be sued for actual damages, even if they don't end up  
9 being a party.

10           And the second thing of it is, to echo what  
11 Professor Hoffman said, we start off with all these things  
12 that a person who gets a notice or whatever is supposed to  
13 do, but the only real sanction that is employed when you  
14 get down to (d) is effectively a remedy in the lawsuit for  
15 a discovery violation or a jury instruction. Well, how is  
16 this rule going to apply to people who aren't parties?  
17 Nonparties. For example, the hospital that loses the  
18 medical records that would be of value in the personal  
19 injury litigation, et cetera, and so on and so forth.

20           And then if we're going on about that, if  
21 we're going to say you have a duty to preserve, to whom  
22 does this duty run? For example, let's say the claimant  
23 sends out presuit notices to defendants A, B, and C, but  
24 then sues only defendants A and B, and they bring in C as  
25 a third party defendant. Well, if you're going to

1 sanction defendant C for losing evidence, who is the  
2 person who has been injured here, the defendants who  
3 brought the person in and never sent them a notice saying  
4 please preserve this? Because they're the only ones that  
5 brought defendant C into the litigation, or does that even  
6 matter? I mean, these are all things to think about.

7           And I might also add that when we start  
8 thinking about presuit notices and the burden, I have seen  
9 this in some cases. Software changes, and the software in  
10 which you -- the data was created may go out of style. I  
11 mean, we don't have Microsoft, you know, Vista anymore and  
12 all of these ones; and what you may be doing in some cases  
13 is telling a person you not only have to destroy -- you  
14 can't destroy the evidence, you can't change your  
15 software, or you're at least going to have to preserve it  
16 in some way, even if that software goes completely out of  
17 date. These are all things to think about.

18           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. And on that point,  
19 Roger, sometimes at the other end of the spectrum when  
20 you're an individual defendant with a laptop -- I may have  
21 said this before, but there are software programs in  
22 your -- on your iPad or your laptop that you don't even  
23 know is deleting stuff --

24           MR. LEVY: Right.

25           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- from your machine, and

1 then if they get an expert, he goes in and looks at it.  
2 He says, "A-ha, you've deleted something. I don't know  
3 what it is, but I see you've deleted something." How did  
4 that happen? You have a program that deletes stuff.  
5 Yeah, Kennon.

6 MS. WOOTEN: I want to echo Lonny's comments  
7 about the lack of clarity in terms of whether there's an  
8 intent in 215.7(a)(3) to modify the duty as set forth in  
9 common law, because my reading of Brookshire -- and  
10 perhaps some others have a different reading, but my  
11 reading is that that opinion sets forth a standard for  
12 when the duty to preserve arises, and it goes through this  
13 analysis that is comparable to assessing when the work  
14 product privilege kicks into gear. So I think that we  
15 already have a duty, and I just don't know whether and to  
16 what extent this rule would change it.

17 When I read it I wondered about the phrasing  
18 because it says, "from the time a claim of privilege under  
19 192.5(a) arises," and I think to myself I may never claim  
20 work product. That may be my choice, and I could, if I  
21 were not a good litigant, kind of manipulate this, right?  
22 I could say, well, I'm not going to claim work product,  
23 I'm going to destroy that evidence, I never had a duty to  
24 preserve it, and now I'm going to sue. I know we don't  
25 write rules for bad actors, but I think the phrasing as it

1 stands is a little unclear in terms of the intent with the  
2 interplay with common law.

3           Going to the comment about what you do  
4 presuit with the notice letters, that is an area of  
5 concern because I've had that happen a couple of times. I  
6 get a letter saying I have a duty or my client has a duty  
7 to preserve the universe of ESI, which is extremely  
8 expensive; and it covers, you know, just inordinately long  
9 period of time sometimes, particularly when you're  
10 litigating against the state and there's no statute of  
11 limitations to kind of cut it off. So the reaction that  
12 is seemingly most appropriate in the current state of  
13 affairs is to send a letter saying, "No, you don't get to  
14 set it that way. Tell me what my client has to preserve"  
15 and kind of go back to 196.4 and the common law that's out  
16 there to kind of confine discovery pertaining to ESI, but  
17 it's a little unsettling because you may send that letter  
18 back and say, "You're wrong" and then have no resolution.  
19 And I have that right now where I have a letter exchange  
20 back from a year plus ago, no resolution, it hasn't come  
21 to a head in litigation that just recently got filed, so I  
22 have no idea what a court is going to do with it. It  
23 would be good to have a little bit more clarity in terms  
24 of what you're supposed to do under the circumstances.

25           HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Is that with the Texas

1 Department of Insurance?

2 MS. WOOTEN: No, it isn't.

3 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: She was looking at  
4 me, and --

5 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: That's why I asked.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Albright got  
7 her hand up just before you did, Bobby.

8 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Bobby, I defer to you  
9 as the chair.

10 MR. MEADOWS: Well, I'll only take a moment.  
11 So the rule that we have in front of you and the things  
12 that we're talking about, I mean, that's the reason we  
13 obviously wanted to come to this. So for us I think the  
14 first question is whether or not there should be a change  
15 in the duty, a redefinition of the duty with regard to  
16 ESI. Because, Lonny, and you're right, this is a change  
17 from the Brookshire common law that we appreciate deals  
18 with tangible things like the videotape. So that's an  
19 important first question, is do we want to have the bright  
20 line that Kent and Robert have been advocating for ESI and  
21 a different duty with regard to conduct under it?

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, now Professor  
23 Albright.

24 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: I -- I am of the  
25 opinion that we should not put a duty in this rule. There

1 is -- like we've discussed, there is no duty in the  
2 federal rule and if we have a duty here, if people want  
3 certainty, it's not -- unlikely to affect a duty in  
4 federal court even in Texas, so -- so I generally think it  
5 doesn't make sense to have a duty here. I think the duty  
6 is spelled out in common law, and it's the -- it's a  
7 reasonableness under the circumstances type of duty, and  
8 the draft that we got from Mr. Levy had the duty was only  
9 if you had specific notice for the citation or the  
10 specific notice, which I -- I think is a bad idea. I  
11 think that presumes that there's no duty unless someone  
12 has the wherewithal or a lawyer to impose that duty, so I  
13 think we should take the duty out.

14 I think what service of a citation or  
15 service of a notice does is it tells you -- it gives you  
16 notice of the lawsuit, so I think you still should send  
17 these notices because it tells you -- it tells the other  
18 side, "You are going to be sued, and here's what the  
19 claims of the lawsuit involve, so you need to take  
20 reasonable steps to deal with that." I might in that  
21 notice tell you what I think are reasonable steps, and we  
22 may have to -- we may disagree on that, but that's life.  
23 I think that's what we deal with all the time, and I don't  
24 think we can have absolute certainty in any of this.

25 We also rejected the idea of having pre -- a

1 mechanism for presuit litigation. We did not think that  
2 was a good idea. We felt that there was -- there were  
3 other mechanisms for that, if there was extreme  
4 disagreement over something. I think we talked about  
5 filing objections. Is that correct, Judge Christopher?  
6 I'll let her -- I'll defer to her on exactly that part of  
7 the discussion. But I think we included duty because we  
8 felt like it needed to be discussed because it was an  
9 important part of the other proposal. I feel very  
10 strongly it shouldn't be just the notice of the citation.

11           The claim of privilege was because they're  
12 both in anticipation of litigation, and there was a sense  
13 that it was what's good for the goose is good for the  
14 gander, and I think that Brookshire Brothers provides that  
15 balance as well. I would prefer to just leave it to  
16 Brookshire Brothers or whatever happens after.

17           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert.

18           MR. LEVY: So I wanted to respond.  
19 Professor Hoffman points out that the federal rules do not  
20 define the trigger of when preservation arises, and the  
21 reason why they did not address it is that they felt that  
22 that was beyond the Rules Enabling Act provisions to the  
23 extent that a duty to preserve could apply before a  
24 lawsuit is filed, and under their articulation the rules  
25 apply to cases in controversies and not just some event

1 that might happen before. So that's why there is no  
2 federal rule proposed on trigger. We -- I don't think  
3 that the Supreme Court is bound by that same issue, and it  
4 can define a duty; and while parties, companies,  
5 plaintiffs, defendants, have to make decisions based upon  
6 where they're being sued and where they think they might  
7 be sued, and, yes, it would be great if we had a universal  
8 standard in all 50 states and nationally. We would rather  
9 have clarity versus uncertainty or shifting provisions or  
10 inconsistent provisions, so that while the federal  
11 standard might not define trigger, I think that if Texas  
12 defined it, it would be a significant advance; and don't  
13 forget that Texas jurisprudence has led the way on many of  
14 these issues and some of the key issues were followed  
15 later by federal rule making or federal case law.

16           So I don't think that should be a reason for  
17 us not to act, and I do want to make one sort of broad  
18 comment. I think we talked about it before, is to  
19 consider the possibility that this rule not just apply to  
20 ESI, and I meant to mention it earlier, but when we talk  
21 about Brookshire Brothers, it's a case about a videotape.  
22 Is that videotape ESI? It was a physical, tangible item.  
23 Some courts, federal courts, have found that a videotape  
24 is physical evidence. Other courts have found that it's  
25 ESI. And if you print out an e-mail and you've got a

1 version electronically stored and in paper, which is it?  
2 And if you destroy one and not the other or you destroy  
3 both do different standards apply? And I think that with  
4 the complexity of information systems, trying to divide a  
5 line between ESI and none ESI is going to be increasingly  
6 problematic, and it will ask courts to try to figure out  
7 whether a disk -- you know, is an iPhone ESI? You could  
8 argue that it stores ESI, but it's physical and tangible,  
9 so that will create some potential problems.

10           The question about triggering, it is a  
11 difficult one, and the proposal that I had set out does  
12 provide a duty, an obligation, in that it's that duty that  
13 I was referencing not to deliberately destroy information  
14 rather than an obligation to always preserve information  
15 if you happen to be on some type of notice that,  
16 therefore, becomes a question of is it -- is it reasonable  
17 anticipation, is it reasonable likelihood, is there  
18 reasonable certainty. All of these are potential choices  
19 that become substantive, and does one company have a  
20 higher or lower trigger for when they reasonably believe  
21 litigation is likely versus another, and we -- and when  
22 you talk about issues of notices, I got a notice one time  
23 that said that we could not even turn off any computer  
24 worldwide because turning off a computer might destroy  
25 some information, RAM information on that machine, and so

1 they wanted us to tell everyone around the world not to  
2 turn off their computers until -- and this happened to  
3 deal with a royalty dispute in East Texas, and we made a  
4 choice not to follow that guidance.

5           And, you know, so I think that, you know,  
6 getting back to the question of providing clarity,  
7 providing a clear bright line, while there is common law  
8 that is helpful, it will be beneficial to give the parties  
9 a specific standard, and I do agree with the concerns and  
10 the suggestion that setting out a duty should not be  
11 misconstrued to create an independent cause of action or a  
12 right to bring damages. I recognize the issue about  
13 nonparties. That is a problem because nonparties or  
14 preparties to a lawsuit have in some cases faced  
15 tremendous burdens in terms of preservation obligations,  
16 and so we do need clarity to the extent that it would  
17 apply, but I think fairly put that a nonparty would also  
18 have some obligations to preserve information if the  
19 trigger conditions were satisfied.

20           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert, let me ask you a  
21 question, and this would go for Commissioner Sullivan as  
22 well, but the proposal that the subcommittee has come up  
23 with is found at page 59 of the materials, and it's 215.7,  
24 and it has a duty that's subsection (a), and it has a  
25 notice subsection (b), which is a -- they use the word

1 "triggers." So how would you and/or Commissioner Sullivan  
2 change, modify, or replace those two subdivisions?

3 MR. LEVY: Well, on the question of -- let's  
4 get into some language. On the issue of duty, first, my  
5 suggestion is to consider changing the duty to not just be  
6 electronically stored.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

8 MR. LEVY: That's one issue, and then the  
9 provisions of the obligation to preserve a duty under  
10 (a)(1) and (2) I would leave the same, but on (3) this is  
11 where it starts to get challenging. Instead of having the  
12 kind of the more, I would say, mushy language of when a  
13 work product privilege applies, but actually, I would  
14 probably go back to somewhat of what Brookshire Brothers  
15 has in terms of when you know or are reasonably aware of a  
16 substantial likelihood that a claim will be filed and  
17 that, in this case if it's ESI, electronic information or  
18 report information, in the enemy's possession will be  
19 material and relevant to that claim. I think that's the  
20 Brookshire Brothers language so that if you're using this  
21 construct then the duty would be a little bit more  
22 concrete in terms of when that circumstance would apply.  
23 In terms of the notice issue --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Can I just stop you for a  
25 minute?

1 MR. LEVY: Sure.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The subcommittee's  
3 proposal, subsection (a)(3), "from the time a claim of  
4 privilege under 192.5(a) arises."

5 MR. LEVY: Right, that's the one.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's a pretty bright  
7 line, isn't it? Because you send your opponent an  
8 interrogatory and you say, "When did you reasonably  
9 anticipate litigation," and they say, "December 1, of, you  
10 know, 2016. 2018."

11 MR. LEVY: Well, the irony about that is  
12 usually parties that are making that application are  
13 trying to assert it as early as possible.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

15 MR. LEVY: Sometimes they don't realize that  
16 it will come back and bite them on this very issue because  
17 it's usually used as a surrogate to when preservation  
18 duties apply.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But it is a bright line.

20 MR. LEVY: It is, except how would you make  
21 that determination without looking at when did you first  
22 contact a lawyer, and is that enough? So when they --  
23 when your client calls you, are they sure they're going to  
24 be sued? Maybe not, and if you don't have a lawyer, when  
25 does that issue apply? So I think it becomes a challenge,

1 and it -- the other risk, as I pointed out earlier, is the  
2 potential that this would open up, you know, "When did you  
3 call your lawyer? Where are your phone logs? Show me  
4 your e-mails, or if you're not going to show me the  
5 context of the e-mails at least show me the fact of when  
6 you e-mailed your lawyer or talked to them, and if you  
7 have in-house counsel when did you walk down the hall?"

8                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's what I spot as the  
9 problem with this because when you call your outside  
10 counsel and say, "Hey, we got this demand letter and we've  
11 got a problem," I mean, that's --

12                   MR. LEVY: Much more bright. You're paying  
13 for that.

14                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, you're paying, and  
15 they open a file and conflicts check, but before that your  
16 in-house lawyers --

17                   MR. LEVY: In-house, we get questions all  
18 the time. "Is this an issue?" I don't think so.

19                   MR. MEADOWS: Excuse me, if you -- Robert.

20                   MR. LEVY: Yeah.

21                   MR. MEADOWS: If I may, Chip.

22                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, absolutely.

23                   MR. MEADOWS: If you changed our number (3)  
24 to the Brookshire test, doesn't that swallow (1) and (2),  
25 because surely you're on notice if you get citation and

1 you get a written notice. So if the test is Brookshire in  
2 (3), you don't even need (1) and (2).

3 MR. LEVY: If the idea is that service of  
4 the citation or that notice would be enough to trigger  
5 (3), so I guess it's the flip, yes. I think you could  
6 read it that way.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Commissioner, do you have  
8 any thoughts on this? You've -- I think bright lines in  
9 this area are probably a good idea, but the subcommittee's  
10 subpart (3) is a bright line. It's subject to --

11 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: This conversation  
12 has evolved from my perspective very much in the right  
13 direction, because I think we started out in more of a  
14 37(e) direction and absolutely we are much closer to where  
15 I would like to be. The reality, though, is I assume that  
16 there is going to be some discussion in the room and I  
17 sense some interest in the room to being more towards 37,  
18 and that's --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. All right. But  
20 for now we've got this proposal in front of us. You say  
21 it's moving in the right direction. How could we rewrite  
22 215.7(a) to get across the goal line from your  
23 perspective?

24 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: You know, I think  
25 it's close with respect to this. I think there's still

1 the issue about presuit access to courts, and I guess, you  
2 know, if conceptually the Court is on board that they want  
3 to go with a bright line trigger then I think it's just a  
4 question of polishing.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Robert, let me go  
6 back to you if I may.

7 MR. LEVY: Yes.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 215.7(b) in the proposal  
9 uses the word "trigger." Is that adequate or inadequate  
10 from your point of view?

11 MR. LEVY: Well, it -- the challenge goes  
12 back to the issue.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, Robert -- Robert  
14 and Kent are saying, you know, we want something that's a  
15 bright line. We don't want anything that's subjective,  
16 and we want to know when duty is triggered.

17 MR. HARDIN: Right.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And so I'm just asking if  
19 this --

20 MR. HARDIN: My question down here was what  
21 did he mean by adequate in the question? That's what he's  
22 answering.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, he violated the  
24 rule where we were just talking to each other.

25 MR. HARDIN: I did. I did.

1 MR. MEADOWS: We put the rule into effect  
2 for him.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, sorry. Violated my  
4 own rule.

5 MR. LEVY: The concern about the notice  
6 issue is the example that I mentioned or the situation  
7 Kennon was talking about that you end up with the context  
8 where you get inundated with notices or, Chip, your  
9 scenario that your broadcast clients get complaints all  
10 the time, is that a notice, and so I think that the notice  
11 needs to be cabined with language that that trigger  
12 would -- the 215.7(a) trigger would apply if there's a  
13 substantial chance or likelihood that a claim will be  
14 filed and then back to the Brookshire Brothers language  
15 that electronically stored information in the party's  
16 possession or control is material and relevant to that  
17 claim, so that -- that the notice has to be specific. It  
18 has to -- it has to be in a context that a suit is  
19 actually likely.

20 So the scenario that we would be looking at  
21 is I get a notice from a party that says, "I don't like  
22 what you did, and I might sue you." Can I decide that I  
23 don't think that suit is going to happen, so I decide not  
24 to trigger preservation? Now, if I'm right, the issue  
25 goes away, and it's never going to be a problem; but if

1 I'm wrong then the question is if that notice happened, is  
2 this triggering this sanctions provision, or can I argue  
3 that I get 700 notices like that every year and three of  
4 them result in litigation, and so that should also be a  
5 factor that I didn't think it was likely that a suit would  
6 be filed?

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, if you are  
8 satisfied or relatively satisfied, close to the goal line  
9 in the commissioner's words, with 215.7(a), doesn't  
10 215.7(b) substantially broaden your duty?

11 MR. LEVY: It would if it did not have the  
12 language that I suggested.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, as written.

14 MR. LEVY: Right, as written, yes, it would  
15 be a problem.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It broadens the duty.

17 MR. LEVY: Yes, and I think that's a problem  
18 because it will then result in parties issuing those  
19 notices, and they could become themselves just an avenue  
20 for mischief.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Albright and  
22 then Bobby, or Bobby and then Professor Albright.

23 MR. MEADOWS: No, Alex first.

24 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Well, I guess I'm  
25 confused because we put the notice in there because that's

1 what you-all wanted. Now it sounds to me like you want a  
2 notice but you want to have the choice to ignore the  
3 notice, so that makes it a reasonableness standard, which  
4 is a Brookshire standard. Because right now people can  
5 send you notices and say, "I'm going to sue you," and if  
6 it's -- if you don't think it's reasonable to react to it,  
7 you can ignore the notice. So it seems to me that that's  
8 exactly where we are, so I would take that out, too.

9 MR. MEADOWS: But I would also say just to  
10 the point Alex is raising -- and I think it's important to  
11 keep in mind that this is largely a thought piece, just  
12 trying to capture everything that's been coming to the  
13 subcommittee about this --

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

15 MR. MEADOWS: -- as opposed to kind of a  
16 rule that we're going to, you know, die over. But to this  
17 whole idea about the notices come in, they impose  
18 impossible, unreasonable demands on the recipient, we put  
19 in the last sentence of this notice to say, "A party  
20 receiving notice must take reasonable and proportional  
21 steps to preserve electronically stored information,"  
22 which may not have anything to do with what was demanded.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

24 MR. MEADOWS: You get a notice. You think  
25 it's unreasonable. You just do what you think is

1 appropriate and proportional.

2                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But to Professor  
3 Albright's point, if this rule as written exists, you know  
4 you have the duty under (a)(1), (2), and (3), but then if  
5 you get a notice, which is a triggering event, you ignore  
6 it at your peril.

7                   MR. MEADOWS: Yeah, you need to do  
8 something. You need to do something that is reasonable  
9 and proportional.

10                  MR. LEVY: And that's helpful. That is  
11 helpful, but I guess if I was given this context I would  
12 probably say not putting the notice language in because of  
13 the problems that Chip points out.

14                  PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: So you would prefer to  
15 have it or not?

16                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert, you've turned  
17 your head just slightly.

18                  MR. LEVY: I apologize. I would prefer if  
19 the language as written is in there on notice, then not  
20 having that language would be preferable than having the  
21 language as worded, although Bobby's point is well-taken,  
22 but the issue is you do have to do something, and in some  
23 cases the notice might be so frivolous that is doing  
24 nothing something, and then you get into that debate as to  
25 whether that was reasonable. You just ignore it, is that

1 sufficient? So not having the notice language would  
2 probably be preferable.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Commissioner Sullivan.

4 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: Which brings us  
5 maybe full circle, because I know there's something to the  
6 debate as to whether or not this is solved by way of  
7 access to the court reasonably to resolve issues of scope,  
8 duty, et cetera, and I think it's an important piece of  
9 the debate.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'm sorry, I couldn't  
11 hear everything you said, Kent, but are you saying that  
12 (b) is a good thing or a bad thing or needs to be  
13 modified?

14 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: I think that right  
15 now in terms of common practice and expectation is  
16 something you have to have in there. I mean, because  
17 that's a part of the current litigation, is getting  
18 presuit hold demands.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So you're the  
20 general counsel of Big Ass Company and you get --

21 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: BAC.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- one of these things.  
23 Under what circumstances do you ignore the notice?

24 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: Well, that's why  
25 one of my recommendations was to include as part of the

1 Rules of Civil Procedure the ability to access the courts  
2 and get a court ruling on a presuit hold notice.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. That's where that  
4 comes in.

5 HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: Yes.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. I got it. Roger.

7 MR. HUGHES: Well, following up on that, I  
8 guess I'll preface what I was going to say by noting that  
9 where we're headed is to create a whole new area of  
10 satellite litigation because the moment you talk --

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Which you're in favor of,  
12 by the way.

13 MR. HUGHES: Yeah. Spoliating evidence,  
14 backs get arched and all sorts of stuff goes on because  
15 that little instruction at the end of the case can be a  
16 killer, and everybody gets worried. Now, if you're going  
17 to create a -- if you're going to see say, well, you can  
18 give a presuit notice and the defendant has to -- or the  
19 prospective defendant has to do something, and they can  
20 get to -- and they ignore it at their peril, you've  
21 created a one-way street, and now they're talking about a  
22 safety valve.

23 Well, think about the -- this is where I say  
24 we're worried about what the defendant might do when the  
25 plaintiff has remedies. We already have Rule 202 to

1 permit presuit discovery to discover evidence and obtain  
2 documents, and what's being proposed here would work  
3 entirely independent. In fact, in one sense it would mean  
4 that, well, why take a Rule 202 deposition? Just send a  
5 notice letter, and, you know, then they'll have to  
6 preserve it and you can figure it out later if you want  
7 it.

8           And the other thing, if we're talking about  
9 expanding it beyond ESI, you know, already in litigation  
10 you have -- we have people who seek injunctive relief  
11 presuit not to destroy evidence so it can be tested, and  
12 if you're talking about preserving tangible evidence, you  
13 know, preserving it forever can get pretty expensive. I  
14 mean, if we're talking about ESI, can you change your hard  
15 drives? Can you upgrade to a different kind of hard  
16 drive? What do you need to do if you need to change your  
17 software? If you're going to expand it, for example, if  
18 we have automobile accidents or trucks, can you repair  
19 your truck because that gets rid of the physical evidence  
20 of the accident? If your truck is totaled, can your  
21 insurance company buy it and sell it for salvage or scrap  
22 it after you get a presuit notice to preserve that truck?  
23 How long do you have to preserve it?

24           I'm just saying, I think if we're going to  
25 have presuit notices as some sort of blessed by rule of

1 procedure thing, we're going to have to think about not  
2 merely creating, you know, some sort of safety valve, but  
3 some consideration that the claimant who wants this  
4 evidence preserved has other presuit remedies available  
5 and whether or not they should be required to exhaust  
6 those in some manner before they just impose by fiat on  
7 the other side an obligation to preserve or maybe  
8 overpreserve evidence.

9                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So you're -- you would  
10 impose a -- a requirement on the requesting party, the  
11 party sending the notice, a list of -- a laundry list of  
12 things he's got to do before the duty arises to the  
13 defendant, the punitive defendant? Is that what you're  
14 saying?

15                   MR. HUGHES: Well, and that's why I think  
16 maybe having these presuit notices being blessed and then  
17 punished as a sanction, if you would, if something happens  
18 to the evidence may not be the best idea in the world  
19 until we figure out some way of -- pardon me, some presuit  
20 mechanism that allows some adjustment for all of these  
21 benefits and burdens, but just to impose it willy-nilly I  
22 think, like I said, it creates a one-way street or whole  
23 bunch of satellite litigation.

24                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman, and  
25 then Justice Kelly.

1                   PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So I actually have a  
2 question. Robert, help me -- and these things are hard,  
3 so maybe I'm just not following. Why do we even need a  
4 duty at all? Why isn't everything -- the sort of the  
5 concerns you're raising satisfied by the existing standard  
6 in (d) and (e)? And let me just kind of be clear about  
7 what I'm asking. In other words, and I just want to be  
8 clear, I'm not a fan of how (d) and (e) are currently  
9 drafted, so when we get to (d) and (e) I have some  
10 thoughts about that, but before we get there, if we did  
11 end up with an intentional standard that you can only  
12 essentially have kind of really bad sanctions against you  
13 if you intentionally spoliates, and then you have the safe  
14 harbor in (e) that if in the ordinary course, usual course  
15 of business practices, then you didn't have an intent,  
16 doesn't that fix all of the concerns you have as to  
17 defining the scope of the duty? Because there's no  
18 consequence unless your actions are intentional.

19                   This is just a legitimate, I just don't  
20 understand. Why not just leave the duty out and let the  
21 problem in terms of what you need to do be taken care of  
22 by having a much stricter rule as to when serious  
23 sanctions could follow? Because it seems like that's what  
24 the rule is doing. Why isn't that enough?

25                   MR. LEVY: In terms -- that is an option in

1 terms of clarifying what the consequences are versus when  
2 the situation arises.

3 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: And that's, of course,  
4 what the federal rule does.

5 MR. LEVY: Right.

6 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: It makes that choice.

7 MR. LEVY: Right. But then the goal is in  
8 terms of providing some level of certainty to understand  
9 when are you playing -- when are the rules applying to you  
10 or not and to help the courts be able to determine that  
11 issue. I will point out that I don't think that it  
12 happens all that frequently in terms of when, disputes  
13 about trigger, but it does happen, and typically the cases  
14 are decided on the margins. Companies are resolving that  
15 issue by overpreserving, and so if we had a clearer line  
16 or more light shown on when that circumstance would apply,  
17 I think companies could do a better job -- and I say  
18 companies. It's not just companies. It applies to  
19 individuals as well. When that duty is going to apply you  
20 can have some more consistency of approach; and, you know,  
21 it's a situation that I want to clarify. It applies to  
22 anyone who is likely to get sued more than once because  
23 that's when you have to have processes in place.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Could I get back to  
25 Kent's idea?

1 MS. PHILLIPS: So this is -- this is Kim,  
2 and I hope can you hear me, and I think that was Robert  
3 just explaining, you know, the perspective from an  
4 in-house view, which I completely agree with. I think I  
5 appreciate that the consequence management is a little bit  
6 easier to deal with if it is based on intent, but it is a  
7 major challenge in terms of preservation and then also  
8 collection in terms of what exactly do you have to  
9 preserve and just a massive go -- of kind of what we're  
10 dealing with on a daily basis when you have so many suits  
11 coming in and notices, so a long-winded way of saying I  
12 agree with Robert.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thank you. Do you have a  
14 view about, Kim, about this idea of there being some  
15 presuit mechanism for a punitive defendant to go into  
16 court and say, "Look, I've gotten this notice and to  
17 comply with this it's going to cost my company a million  
18 dollars a year," hypothetically, and "You know, I think  
19 that's way overbroad. I've written back and they won't  
20 respond to my request to narrow it. Plus it's a frivolous  
21 lawsuit anyway. So, Judge, give us some protection  
22 here." Do you think that's a good idea, bad idea, or do  
23 you want to pass it on to Justice Christopher?

24 MS. PHILLIPS: Or do I want to pass it on to  
25 what?

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: To Justice Christopher  
2 who raised her hand while I was talking.

3                   MS. PHILLIPS: Oh, yeah, I think, you know,  
4 it's one of those things like sitting here at the moment  
5 it sounds like a good idea, but I would have to think  
6 about all of the unintended consequences, right, like are  
7 we creating a new cottage industry of lawsuits. So at the  
8 moment I don't.

9                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Got it. Justice  
10 Christopher.

11                   HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, we  
12 looked at the presuit process that was in a draft that was  
13 given to us and just found that we did not think it would  
14 be workable. All right. Number one, the way the presuit  
15 process was envisioned is for a potential defendant to go  
16 into court and say, "I only want to preserve this amount  
17 of evidence."

18                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

19                   HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, and get  
20 a trial court order saying, "I only have to preserve this  
21 amount of evidence." Well, the plaintiff has no  
22 obligation to maintain their lawsuit in that trial court.  
23 So they can go file someplace else, and, of course, one  
24 trial court's order is not binding on any other trial  
25 court. So that's problem number one. And problem number

1 two is the plaintiff might not know the scope of their  
2 claims at that point, and you're kind of reversing the  
3 burden by having a defendant come in and say, you know, "I  
4 only want to preserve this amount."

5           We just didn't think it was a workable  
6 solution, so we tried to put in that even if you get this  
7 presuit notice, you can take reasonable and proportional  
8 steps. You don't have to preserve what they're asking you  
9 to preserve. And, I mean, I think ultimately at the end  
10 of the day that is what the judge is going to have to  
11 decide. The lawsuit gets filed. They ask for discovery  
12 of 20 years' worth, and you say, "Hey, this is a small  
13 case, I've only preserved five, here it is," and then you  
14 work it out at that point. I just don't see how the  
15 presuit process would work. I really don't.

16           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert.

17           MR. LEVY: On that point, and I actually  
18 agree with that perspective. I think that while it's a  
19 great goal to try to give an opportunity for a party to  
20 get or a potential party to get the issue resolved, I do  
21 think it's probably not going to be well used, and it's  
22 going to --

23           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You mean often used or  
24 well?

25           MR. LEVY: Well, both. It won't be used

1 well, and it won't be used very often, but it will create  
2 this kind of flip perspective that if I have an issue and  
3 I decide not to go to a judge and I make my choice that I  
4 think is reasonable and proportional in terms of what I  
5 preserve and what I don't preserve, and then later the  
6 judge will say, "Well, why didn't you come to me and get  
7 me to bless it," and I didn't have to, but if I could  
8 have, does that mean I should have and will be held to a  
9 different standard. You know, and one of the other  
10 challenges is that we want to know when trigger applies,  
11 but in terms of the processes that I think, generally  
12 speaking, companies follow when they're addressing  
13 preservation, is they're making a standard that will apply  
14 to the hundreds or thousands of cases that they are facing  
15 at any given point in time, and it's not practical to try  
16 to define a different standard for each case in terms of  
17 what the preservation approach is.

18           We want it to be consistent and broadly  
19 applied and judged on that standard, but if I have to go  
20 into a court and say, "Is this process okay" and the judge  
21 might say, "Well, do it this way or do it that way, change  
22 this or that," and that could create its own problem. So  
23 I think most companies would probably rest on their system  
24 as being defensible versus trying to get it blessed in a  
25 particular case.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Kelly, I passed  
2 over. I apologize. Go ahead.

3                   HONORABLE PETER KELLY: No problem. The --  
4 one thing that's missing from the draft rule, which is in  
5 Brookshire is the burden of proving, the burden of proof;  
6 and the Brookshire is very clear that the party seeking  
7 the remedy, whether it's the instruction or whatever, must  
8 establish three elements; but the rule doesn't state who  
9 has the burden of establishing whether it's reasonable or  
10 unreasonable. And if you track Brookshire, where it's the  
11 party seeking the remedy, or in the rule's case it would  
12 be the sanction, has the burden proving it's unreasonable,  
13 I think that affords the defendant who has received the  
14 discovery request or is considering what to preserve, that  
15 gives them all a safe harbor. If they paper their  
16 decision-making process that it has been reasonable, that  
17 should insulate them from sanctions, but the rule should  
18 indicate somewhere who has the burden of proving what's  
19 reasonable or unreasonable.

20                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Other comments? Yeah.  
21 Professor Hoffman.

22                   PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: On the topic of burden,  
23 there actually -- so just to kind of build on what Peter  
24 said, there are actually sort of two or three issues about  
25 burden that the very few cases we've got on the federal

1 side have been wrestling with, so I'll just flag them.  
2 One of them is the federal rule also doesn't define the  
3 burden, and the courts are split on that. The majority it  
4 seems, based on what I've read, have put the burden on the  
5 nonspoliating party, though even there it varies. That's  
6 number one.

7           Number two, what is the evidentiary  
8 standard, so especially when it gets to the business about  
9 intent and failure to take reasonable steps and prejudice.  
10 Is that a preponderance of the evidence standard, is it a  
11 clear and convincing standard, what is that, and then  
12 finally, this is an interesting one that I hadn't thought  
13 of until I read the cases. There's some split about  
14 whether these issues are to be decided by a judge or a  
15 jury, and so on the question of reasonableness of efforts  
16 and some of the courts, especially courts where the claim  
17 is sort of closely related to the nature of the  
18 spoliation, kind of fraud type claims, they let those go  
19 to a jury to decide whether it was reasonable, under the  
20 theory that it kind of goes to the heart of the case. So  
21 it looks like a bunch of them don't. So anyway, I just  
22 want to flag that I think there are sort of multiple kind  
23 of burden-related issues here.

24           MR. MEADOWS: I don't think that point would  
25 be a problem in Texas because it's clear that this is for

1 the trial court to decide, and under Rule 37(e) under the  
2 2015 amendments there's a note, an advisory note, that  
3 says the judge can toss it to the jury to decide intent.

4           PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: I see, so you think it  
5 would be different in our state practice.

6           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard, then Roger.

7           MR. MUNZINGER: I was listening to the  
8 discussion concerning the intent of this draft to protect  
9 the defendant in the latter part of Rule 215.7(b), as in  
10 boy; and going back up into number (a), you get a notice  
11 from the claimant, and my experience in these things is  
12 the claimant sends a letter saying, "I'm going to sue you  
13 for, let's say, breach of contract. Keep everything  
14 you've got in the world relevant to the contract." And  
15 that's what this rule contemplates, a written notice to  
16 preserve electronically stored information or litigation,  
17 et cetera. "The notice shall state with specificity the  
18 claim or claims of the anticipated action." It doesn't  
19 require the person demanding that you keep the documents  
20 to outline what the person thinks will be a reasonable  
21 process to preserve the information.

22           The next sentence says, "A party receiving  
23 such notice must take reasonable and proportional steps to  
24 preserve electronically stored information, which may  
25 differ from steps that the party seeking preservation

1 demands." My experience is that the person making the  
2 demand never demands any steps. They just say, "Keep  
3 everything in the world, you son of a sea cook, and you've  
4 got to keep it," and I think that's your experience.

5 MR. LEVY: Right, but that -- that keeping  
6 everything is itself a step. It's don't delete anything.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, but I mean, so --  
8 well, and I agree with that. I agree with that. My only  
9 point is I don't think the latter part of the rule speaks  
10 to what the notice requires, and then I have one other  
11 question I just want to ask. We use the word "relevant"  
12 in (a), "stored information relevant to the  
13 dispute." Relevance is defined in the Rules of Evidence,  
14 specifically, as something -- some evidence that makes a  
15 fact more or less likely -- and I don't recall the exact  
16 words of the language of the rule about whether it's a  
17 fact material to the dispute, but then relevance for  
18 discovery purposes is different, much broader, likely to  
19 lead to the discovery of admissible evidence. Which  
20 relevance are we talking about, and maybe I'm stupid  
21 because I don't know the answer to that question. Maybe  
22 it's been litigated. I don't know, but they certainly are  
23 different standards, and relevant to discovery, relevance  
24 in the discovery context is far broader than relevance in  
25 the trial context.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK:  Anybody know the answer  
2 to that?  Is it different?

3                   HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN:  I think we're  
4 conflicting --

5                   HONORABLE TOM GRAY:  Are you talking about  
6 the definition of relevance or the definition between  
7 evidence -- relevant evidence and discoverable?

8                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK:  Richard says relevant is  
9 defined by the evidence rules.  He says relevant is also  
10 defined, he says, by the discovery rules, and they're  
11 different definitions.  Is that true?

12                  MR. SCHENKKAN:  I think he means, though,  
13 discoverability has a different standard.

14                  MS. WOOTEN:  Yes.

15                  MR. SCHENKKAN:  It's not that both  
16 definitions apply.

17                  MR. MUNZINGER:  Well, I'm in front of a  
18 trial judge, and I'm making the argument.  I'm either the  
19 plaintiff or the defendant, and I'm arguing relevant in  
20 this rule means -- doesn't mean likely to lead to the  
21 discovery of admissible evidence, your Honor.  And what's  
22 the trial judge going to tell me?  I know most trial  
23 judges are going to tell me I'm wrong because I don't  
24 represent the plaintiff, but that's neither here nor  
25 there.  The rule is silent on what relevance means here.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Roger.

2                   MR. HUGHES: Well, I understand the desire  
3 to have some sort of certainty for presuit -- concerning  
4 presuit demands to preserve evidence. Where I see this  
5 rule going from the draft that's been presented, we're  
6 headed towards uncertainty in which everybody is gambling  
7 because as it's currently structured we have no -- we have  
8 no procedure beforehand. The plaintiff -- the claimant  
9 makes the demand. The defendant doesn't have to do it,  
10 and the rule says if they're -- whoever is the most  
11 reasonable gets what they want as soon as the suit is  
12 filed. If the defendant was reasonable for not complying  
13 with it, then nothing happens; but unfortunately, at the  
14 point where that decision has been made it's not like the  
15 defendant can resurrect the evidence and turn it over.  
16 It's been destroyed. That was the whole purpose of  
17 building in some uncertainty.

18                   So now the defendant is in a position of  
19 where they do what -- or the person who is the responding  
20 party does what they think is reasonable and proportional,  
21 and they're gambling that the judge, whoever it's going to  
22 be in front of, agrees with them. Because if not, then  
23 they're sanctioned and there's nothing they can do to  
24 prevent it. They can't resurrect the information, can't  
25 recreate it, et cetera, et cetera, et cetera.

1           My out of the box thinking here -- and I  
2 throw this out for consideration. If we're going to make  
3 these things have the effect of you can be sanctioned for  
4 your decisions in hindsight, then I suggest we treat these  
5 presuit demands for error preservation as an analog of a  
6 Rule 202 petition to produce evidence. The plaintiff who  
7 wants you to do that has to file a petition, invite  
8 everybody who is going to be at this party to the dance,  
9 and then we can have the judge say, "Okay, this is too  
10 far. This is what proportional is." Because otherwise  
11 the defendant is gambling that the judge -- that the judge  
12 in two years is going to think it was proportional  
13 under -- I understand the difficulty of this, because if  
14 you're the claimant, you don't know what the defendant's  
15 procedures are, what they have, and you have a tendency to  
16 over-describe just to protect you and your client from,  
17 you know, missing a trick, so to speak.

18           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher, then  
19 Professor Albright.

20           HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I don't  
21 want to open this back up.

22           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But?

23           HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: But our draft  
24 did change the scope of discovery, and it eliminated  
25 reasonably calculated to lead to discovery of admissible

1 evidence. So we eliminated that from 192.3(a) so there  
2 would not be then a difference when we use the word  
3 "relevant" in this rule.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It would be the same.

5 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: They would be  
6 the same.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Albright.

8 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: I just want to point  
9 out that everyone needs to look at (c). You know, you  
10 kind of think, oh, my God, if we guess wrong we're subject  
11 to sanctions. It's like in the Seventies, the Eighties,  
12 the -- you know, we missed a piece of paper or a piece of  
13 ESI, and we're going to get a default judgment against us  
14 for zillions of dollars. The sanctions are allowed under  
15 (c), 215.7(c), only if you failed to take reasonable steps  
16 and it can't be restored or replaced through additional  
17 discovery and it's prejudicial. So it's not just the fact  
18 of not preserving that imposes sanctions. You have to  
19 meet these three requirements, so it has to matter.

20 MR. LEVY: Right.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Thanks. Pete.

22 MR. SCHENKKAN: And I second that and add  
23 and even then if you've met those three the sanctions are  
24 limited under (d)(2) to measures no greater than necessary  
25 to cure the prejudice and cannot include -- must not

1 comment on the failure to preserve the evidence or -- and  
2 I assume the right way to read this is must not instruct  
3 the jury that a duty to preserve the evidence existed, and  
4 I assume also we should read this as must not instruct the  
5 jury on the consequences of the failure to produce the  
6 evidence. I'm sort of curious as to what is left? What  
7 may the court do even if, as Alex has said, the first  
8 three criteria have been met? Assuming again, we're not  
9 in the category where it was intentional.

10 MR. MEADOWS: Award attorney's fees or  
11 something.

12 MR. SCHENKKAN: I mean, is that really all  
13 that's left?

14 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: And you do get to  
15 present evidence on the law, so you get to say, "The  
16 reindeer isn't here anymore."

17 MR. SCHENKKAN: But, okay, if that's  
18 adequate, if there is something left in the middle there  
19 for the court to do, it's not much; and that ought to go a  
20 long way toward satisfying people who have to make these  
21 difficult and expensive decisions on a day-to-day basis in  
22 the in-house counsel's office that as long as what we're  
23 doing is clearly not designed intentionally to frustrate a  
24 plaintiff or a category of potential plaintiffs. It is  
25 clearly intended to try to balance these considerations of

1 operating your business and not getting rid of stuff that  
2 might --

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Wallace.

4 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: I have a question  
5 of the group really. I mean, the vast majority of cases  
6 that I see this is never even an issue, and what I'm  
7 wondering is, given the current method for dealing with  
8 the preservation of electronically stored evidence of the  
9 people handling the big, big cases, is this a real problem  
10 that needs to be addressed by a new rule, or are we just  
11 creating a rule that may create a problem? I don't -- I  
12 don't know, seriously. I mean, your everyday garden  
13 variety case.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'll tell you from my  
15 experience it's not a problem until it's a problem, and  
16 when it becomes a problem, you spend enormous amounts of  
17 time and energy in trying to address it, but many  
18 companies, Robert's among them, are proactive about trying  
19 to make sure there is not a problem.

20 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Right.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And they spend untold  
22 amounts of money trying to protect themselves from  
23 anything arising, and the question is whether there was  
24 more of a bright line to guide them if they might not have  
25 to spend all of that money, and once the problem arose in

1 litigation it might be easier to resolve without the  
2 expense and the time that goes into it, but I'll defer to  
3 my friend to the right, Mr. Hardin, because he handles  
4 cases like this all the time. And is it a problem or not?

5 MR. HARDIN: Not -- actually, your comment  
6 was right. It's not a problem until it is. It's not that  
7 often, but when it is, it is a big one, so what do we do  
8 with the rule to take care of a big problem that only  
9 happens every so often.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Marcy.

11 MS. GREER: Well, having gone through two  
12 spoliation hearings, full-blown evidentiary hearings, it's  
13 a huge problem, I agree with that, when it becomes a  
14 problem; and it's threatened a lot more than it's used;  
15 and I think it is concerning because it's easy for  
16 documents to get lost and miss one person in the 70 people  
17 that you send the notice to; and for that reason I'm  
18 concerned about calling it sanctions in subpart (c)  
19 because there's a lot of -- there are things that the  
20 court can do to kind of remedy. Even if some prejudice is  
21 shown, there are some things that can be remedial to try  
22 to get rid of the problem, and they're very fact-specific,  
23 and the federal rule does not use the word "sanction."  
24 The federal rule talks about remedying the situation, and  
25 I think that there's a -- I would recommend deleting the

1 word "sanctions" and just "remedial relief" because once  
2 you put the word "sanctions" in the order, even if it's  
3 kind of a remedial situation, it takes on a new character,  
4 and it goes in the -- you know, Law 360 and everywhere  
5 else as being a real problem, and there are ways to  
6 remedy.

7                   You know, like for example -- I'm trying to  
8 think of a good example, but let's say a box of documents  
9 is lost because it was in Iron Mountain and somehow they  
10 can't find it. Well, maybe you ask the defendant to use  
11 electronic records to try to approximate what would have  
12 been in that box, or you know, something that they  
13 wouldn't have to do normally. They have to come up with a  
14 report or something like that, but it's a way to remedy  
15 the potential prejudice, and I think there are ways that  
16 you need to give judges flexibility so this isn't in the  
17 world of sanctions automatically just because things got  
18 lost, because I think people can disagree over what  
19 reasonable steps to preserve it would be.

20                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's a great point.  
21 Thanks. I might throw it to Jim here in a minute because  
22 he gets involved in a lot of big litigation. The other  
23 thing I've seen, and I don't know that you can write a  
24 rule to protect against this, but a lot of times when a  
25 plaintiff's claim may not be real strong, a lot of times

1 they will start a spoliation fight. I had that in the  
2 Southern District in New York where there wasn't any  
3 spoliation, but the other guys, they didn't have a very  
4 good case, and so they tried to divert attention to  
5 spoliation so that they could -- you know, they could get  
6 a settlement, frankly. They never got it.

7 MS. GREER: One of mine was in New York,  
8 too, the Northern District.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, and New York  
10 federal courts treat things a lot more -- a lot  
11 differently than other courts I've -- and state courts,  
12 too. Jim, any experience?

13 MR. PERDUE: Not with this in particular.  
14 Certainly Exxon counsel is talking about a volume of data  
15 that, you know, I've only seen in three or four cases, so  
16 that's a completely different thing; but, you know, it's  
17 dangerous to write a rule for a .05 percent classification  
18 of party when there are other aspects; and so I've been  
19 listening to a conversation where you have a federal rule,  
20 which is the rule that would apply to almost everybody for  
21 which this is an issue, big data sets, a lot of ESI. I  
22 mean, that is -- that kind of litigation more often than  
23 not lives in federal court. That kind of corporation or  
24 that party will be multijurisdictional, and so you have  
25 that rule, like it or not, that is the rule that you are

1 working under in I would think the majority of cases you  
2 are found.

3           So I'm listening to a conversation in this  
4 room, which thematically seems to be we would like a  
5 bright line about when we have to preserve, but we want to  
6 have a real soft line about how much we do preserve in  
7 response to that bright line, and we want to lower the  
8 standard for what could be done to us if we don't do it  
9 and comply with that notice and that requirement and that  
10 duty, and even if we do it intentionally we want to lower  
11 that standard. So thematically the conversation -- I get  
12 the perspectives. I understand the constituencies that  
13 would make that argument, but you have a rule that in  
14 federal court in my practice works, and it may be  
15 burdensome, but it's burdensome -- I understand ESI is the  
16 world you live in, and so on -- if you look at anything  
17 about the gross amount of data, that trend is always going  
18 to be up just because that's the world you live in.

19           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

20           MR. PERDUE: And so, you know, I've got kids  
21 with 2,000 pictures on their phone. That didn't exist for  
22 me, you know, 10 years ago, but I would -- I don't know  
23 what the subcommittee's determination was on going ahead  
24 and doing a rule that differed this greatly from the  
25 federal rule. I would be curious about that thought

1 process just because generally it seems like there's been  
2 an effort to try to get more consistency, and now you're  
3 talking about a big break in two relevant aspects. The  
4 federal rule, which is two-tiered, does the end result  
5 effect, right, which is you have to have four criteria  
6 plus two to get to the concept of any sanction. I mean,  
7 you have to really intentionally throw some shit out to  
8 get sanctioned under the federal rule, and that's where  
9 the law is.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

11 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, back in  
12 2016 that was our rule, prospective rule, was to make it  
13 like the federal rule. I think Commissioner Sullivan,  
14 Mr. Levy, they had a different draft they wanted us to  
15 look at; and at one of these meetings, I don't know  
16 whether Justice Hecht did or you did, said let's -- you  
17 know, let's look at it. So we looked at it and tried to  
18 come up with something a little more definitive. It's not  
19 necessarily what the subcommittee wants. I mean, Alex  
20 says she doesn't really agree with it. I don't really  
21 agree with it, but we tried to come up with something to  
22 put out there.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

24 MR. MEADOWS: Can I just --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Bobby.

1                   MR. MEADOWS: That was the way I hoped to  
2 open this, and that is that when we originally did our  
3 submission it was the federal rule with our emphasis on  
4 the fact that you had to have intentional conduct to get  
5 to the presumption, and it is true that we got a lot of  
6 feedback, not just on ESI but on whether or not the rule  
7 should embrace -- should be broader and encompass more  
8 than ESI, and so over the years there has been continued  
9 discussion and a lot of interest in it, and we've seen how  
10 the federal rule works and doesn't work, and so that's  
11 right.

12                   This is, as I said -- although there are  
13 parts of this that I actually like and that I think my  
14 practice would benefit from, that perhaps Alex and Tracy  
15 don't agree with, but it is more to get a discussion in  
16 this committee. So we got a proposal from Robert and from  
17 others. We as a group decided we didn't want some of it,  
18 and we didn't put it in this proposed rule, but otherwise  
19 we came up with a set of thoughts about how we could move  
20 away from the federal rule if we chose to, and that's what  
21 this is.

22                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

23                   HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I just  
24 wanted to say I agree that some things in here are good,  
25 but I also agree with the judge that I just don't see it

1 in state court for the most part. It's just not, you know  
2 -- it doesn't come up in the trial court. It doesn't come  
3 up in the appellate court. We just don't see it that  
4 much, and it sounds like from people's description, it's  
5 in federal court; and so, yes, are we writing a rule --  
6 like Jim said, are we writing a rule that doesn't really  
7 affect the vast majority of our cases; and that's what I  
8 have been worried about with respect to this.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Peeples, and then  
10 Roger, and then Professor Hoffman.

11 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: On the  
12 multinational corporation question, if I'm such a  
13 corporation and there's an explosion in Texas or a truck  
14 accident in Texas and I've got a Texas state court  
15 lawsuit, I think the way this would work is I don't look  
16 to the federal law. I mean, if I've got regular  
17 destruction of evidence and cleaning of files and so  
18 forth, I would look at a Texas law, and I've got Texas  
19 safe harbor provisions that might not be available to me  
20 under the federal law. Would it work that way? So I know  
21 I've got the other 49 states or federal court to think  
22 about, but in this case, which is one off and is a Texas  
23 case, I would deal with Texas law, would I not?

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, I mean, unless  
25 there's diversity.

1 MS. WOOTEN: Right. Or a federal question.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Or a federal question,  
3 but in his hypothetical --

4 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Notice comes in a  
5 state court case -- yeah, okay.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Roger, then Professor  
7 Hoffman, and then Lisa.

8 MR. HUGHES: I'll let Professor Hoffman go  
9 before me. I always enjoy what he has to say as opposed  
10 to what I have to say.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You can second what he  
12 has to say. Is that it?

13 MR. HUGHES: Yeah.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman.

15 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So I wanted to talk  
16 about one way in which this rule is exactly like the  
17 federal rule. So I agree mostly with what you said, Jim,  
18 but I just want to flag that one of the ways that this  
19 rule is exactly like the federal rule is in terms of the  
20 section that's currently called "sanctions," and Marcy may  
21 rename it something else, but section (d). So one of the  
22 things that I didn't like about the federal adoption that  
23 we seem to be copying here is that in order to get a  
24 sanction, just to make sure we're clear, even for the most  
25 egregious behavior, right, so this intentional destruction

1 of evidence that everyone agrees no one should count, you  
2 still have to satisfy (c)(1), (2), and (3).

3           That is to say, you have to show they didn't  
4 take reasonable steps. That's easy because they were  
5 intentional. That part is done, but you also have to show  
6 it can't be restored or replaced, there is no solution to  
7 this problem, and that prejudice has resulted; and so  
8 there are cases -- there's a -- one of the more notable  
9 ones that gets talked about is Marquette Transport out of  
10 the Northern District of Illinois in which everyone agrees  
11 there was just these terrible bad acts by the spoliating  
12 party, but the judge couldn't award sanctions under new  
13 Rule 37(e) because they were unable to show prejudice  
14 because they found -- they found it in another way. It  
15 turned out that they had destroyed it, but before they  
16 destroyed it it was burned onto a DVD and then the DVD was  
17 later discovered.

18           And so my point is only that as the rule is  
19 set up we are going to excuse -- we're going to tie the  
20 hands of trial judges from being able to impose sanctions  
21 even in the most egregious circumstances if there can be a  
22 showing of no prejudice or replacement, and to me that  
23 doesn't seem like the right choice. It didn't seem like  
24 the right choice when I was in the debate on the federal  
25 side. I lost that. I have another chance to perhaps

1 persuade others on this side, so I raise that issue.

2           The other small concern -- since I've got  
3 the floor, I may not get it again. I know we've been  
4 going long in the tooth -- is it's interesting that we  
5 don't -- the federal rule doesn't do this either. We  
6 don't talk about attorney's fees as being potentially  
7 recoverable. It's particularly notable in our rule  
8 compared to the federal rule because in our rule almost  
9 every other subsection of 215 refers to the right to  
10 recover attorney's fees in the event of some violation of  
11 Rule 215, but we say nothing about it in 215.7, the  
12 proposed rule. That may or may not have been the  
13 subcommittee's intent, but I just flag that, that that  
14 seems like that's going to send a message to the bench and  
15 bar that we were not intending attorney's fees to be  
16 available, again, even in the most egregious of  
17 circumstances.

18           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Lisa, and then  
19 Commissioner Sullivan, and then Alex. And then Roger.  
20 Hold on, wait a minute.

21           PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: I just wanted to answer  
22 that question.

23           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Roger went out of turn.  
24 Go ahead. That's what you do when you give up your turn.

25           MR. HUGHES: Yeah, well, I appreciate the

1 Chair's indulgence. Two points. First is to the volume  
2 of whether we're really seeing this in state court. I can  
3 only speak from my perspective, and this can be a real  
4 problem, and I'll point out two instances in which ESI is  
5 becoming more and more important in ordinary garden  
6 variety litigation. First one is every law enforcement  
7 agency now has to record their phone calls and their  
8 dispatch calls. More and more we're seeing videotape  
9 cameras in the police vehicle that go on every time there  
10 is a stop or if there is a police pursuit, which happens a  
11 lot in the big cities, and more and more police officers  
12 are having to wear body cameras.

13           Now, these are going to be -- already are  
14 and will become more important in the standard personal  
15 injury litigation we see coming up under the Tort Claims  
16 Act about excessive force, wrongful death, shootings, all  
17 of that stuff, and this is all -- and more and more we're  
18 seeing this stuff doesn't lie. We believe whatever the  
19 camera shows us, et cetera.

20           In personal injury litigation, a lot of it  
21 is turning on very expensive electronic studies. Most of  
22 the studies, if you go in for an MRI or CT scan, that's  
23 all ESI. It's all stored in a computer. They just show  
24 it to you on a screen, and the same thing goes for a lot  
25 of the other studies that are done, and getting the

1 original data is often critical, and for what I'm also  
2 going to get to my second point, and that is time marches  
3 on.

4           I'm trying to say that subsection (c) is  
5 going to be the first line of defense because they have to  
6 show prejudice from destroying it. The kind of  
7 manipulation of electronic data that is available when  
8 it's made changes over time, and we're already beginning  
9 to find out in our personal injury litigation that the way  
10 of refining or re-evaluating medical studies that are ESI,  
11 such as MRIs or CT scans, we now have software that can  
12 further refine them to show things that might not -- that  
13 software didn't exist when these scans were made.

14           So the defendant may think, or, for example,  
15 the hospital, we can -- we can erase the data for the MSI  
16 because we have printouts that show what it is, and then  
17 it turns out by the time you get into litigation there is  
18 new software that could further have refined it to make --  
19 to show whether one side or another was right about  
20 whether those studies showed what their experts say.

21           So all I'm going to say is I'm not sure that  
22 subsection (c) is going to be the great savior for the  
23 defendant who is trying to behave reasonable because when  
24 they find out that when it comes time to defend themselves  
25 in the court there may have been -- there now are new ways

1 to manipulate that data which would either favor one side  
2 or torpedo the other.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let me see if I  
4 can get back on track here. I think Lisa had her hand up,  
5 and Professor Albright, and I'll give Kent the last word  
6 before we go to lunch.

7 MS. HOBBS: I did not have my hand up.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You didn't have your hand  
9 up, okay.

10 MS. HOBBS: I always want to hear from  
11 Professor Albright, though.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So you yield to Professor  
13 Albright.

14 MS. HOBBS: Yes.

15 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Thank you. I just  
16 wanted to answer Professor Hoffman's question about fees  
17 and expenses when there's intentional conduct. If you  
18 look at Rule 215.3, abuse of discovery, I think that would  
19 definitely be abuse of discovery if you intend to discard  
20 discoverable evidence, and then that gives the court power  
21 to award fees and expenses. Or sanctions that are just,  
22 perhaps, if you go that far.

23 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: That's right. In other  
24 words, what you're saying is from your viewpoint even  
25 though 215.7(d) lays out the sanctions for this in the

1 circumstance, spoliation of ESI, you're saying that the  
2 court's not limited to that, that they could look, for  
3 example, to 215.3 on abuse generally and take from those  
4 options as well.

5           PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: I would think so. I  
6 mean, I think especially if you -- if you use Marcy's  
7 language on remedy, is what you're doing is trying to  
8 remedy the prejudice for the lawsuit, which is what is  
9 really important to do in the context of that litigation  
10 right that minute, and then there can be other -- there's  
11 other conduct that can be dealt with as an abuse of  
12 discovery, that part of the satellite sanction litigation.

13           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Commissioner  
14 Sullivan is going to get the last word before we have  
15 lunch because Dee Dee is hungry, so be brief.

16           HONORABLE KENT SULLIVAN: I'll try and be  
17 brief in deference to Dee Dee. And I do want to  
18 acknowledge that I think the subcommittee draft  
19 has evolved over time, and candidly speaking just for  
20 myself, it's much closer on issues of duty and the like to  
21 what I was proposing and others who are like-minded were  
22 proposing. My views are driven by the notion that  
23 certainty is good, that user-friendliness is good, that  
24 we should have a standard that is clear enough that it  
25 facilitates compliance. On a practical level I think it

1 would be a good idea for the average lawyer to be able to  
2 answer the question posed by a client of "What do I need  
3 to do," and answer it with a reasonable level of clarity.

4           I hear the comment that we're not seeing  
5 that much in state court now, and I think the keyword is  
6 "now." I think that we need to acknowledge what the trend  
7 lines look like, and there have been some isolated  
8 comments around the room acknowledging how much things  
9 have changed. We might want to note that the first iPhone  
10 rolled off the assembly line in June of 2007. Wasn't that  
11 long ago. It's now ubiquitous, and our world has changed.  
12 So that's been 10, 12 years. What's it going to be like  
13 10 or 12 years from now? Would we have in May of 2007  
14 predicted where we are now 10 or 12 years later? I think  
15 we need to be looking prospectively in terms of how we  
16 begin to shape our rules.

17           The difference between the federal and state  
18 rules, I have to acknowledge that as well. There are far  
19 fewer federal judges who are implementing that rule, and  
20 that universe of personnel is entirely different. It is  
21 drafted with very broad discretion for them, and there's a  
22 very significant distinction, I think, between federal and  
23 state judges. In some sense I think our rules may be more  
24 significant in a way, because they are a much greater  
25 likelihood of some degree of oversight relative to those

1 rules. I can't remember the last time a federal judge was  
2 subject to a mandamus for a routine discovery ruling. The  
3 same may not be true and has not been true, I think, with  
4 respect to the willingness of state appellate courts to  
5 review decisions of state judges, and I think there is a  
6 very practical reason for that.

7           In any event, I think we're -- the current  
8 draft is close to where -- or significantly closer anyway  
9 to where it ought to be from my perspective. So, I mean,  
10 the last thing I would raise is just this issue about  
11 court access. A number of people have said things like  
12 it's not a problem until it's a problem, and I agree with  
13 that. Hard to argue with. I guess the question is so  
14 what do you want then? When it is that problem do you  
15 want access to a court? Kennon I think raised an  
16 interesting situation where apparently recently I guess  
17 said there was significant uncertainty involved and felt  
18 like -- I don't want to put words in her mouth, but it  
19 sounded like she felt like the stakes were very  
20 significant. I do wonder if that isn't worth careful  
21 consideration, but my thanks to everybody for the hard  
22 work and discussion because I think we've advanced the  
23 ball.

24           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, thank you for  
25 taking time out from what I know is a very busy schedule

1 to be with us, and I'd say let's eat and be back in an  
2 hour.

3 (Recess from 12:55 p.m. to 2:02 p.m.)

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky, let's go  
5 back to cyberbullying, and I wonder if it might not be a  
6 bad idea, as somebody suggested, to get a sense of whether  
7 our -- the instructions should be narrow and tied to  
8 the -- tied to the form very closely or whether they  
9 should be more broader and more user-friendly as --

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, we  
11 talked about -- the subcommittee talked, or at least most  
12 of us did, I guess, and I think Pete agrees with this,  
13 that we needed to get a sense of the committee; and I  
14 guess I saw maybe three possibilities here; but knowing  
15 how votes go, you know, people ask, "Well, what if I voted  
16 that way, can I then vote the other way." So what I guess  
17 I would say, that there is the instructions that are just  
18 limited to be within the petition itself, and we can go to  
19 the petition in a minute, but the answer to that would  
20 affect how we read the petition. And then there would be  
21 a modification of what we presented as instructions; and  
22 probably the first modification would be, from what I  
23 heard, to perhaps take out references to informal  
24 resolutions; but in any event, that would be a  
25 modification.

1                   And maybe the last thing would be to add  
2 more instructions or be more detailed so that people  
3 aren't perhaps misled, they know exactly what's going to  
4 happen in the future, a la Justice Christopher's  
5 suggestion. So I guess I would propose that we hear from  
6 people what would be his or her first choice.

7                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. And I think  
8 Justice Hecht maybe has some historical information on  
9 what we've done on other delegations from the -- from the  
10 Legislature.

11                   CHIEF JUSTICE HECHT: And Stephen and I were  
12 visiting about this during lunch, but --

13                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You and I -- you were  
14 two-timing me. You and I were talking about this during  
15 lunch.

16                   HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: He said not to  
17 tell you.

18                   CHIEF JUSTICE HECHT: The protective order  
19 kit has instructions more like -- more expansive than just  
20 "insert your name" and instructions limited to the form  
21 itself, and the probate forms statute and the  
22 landlord-tenant forms statute both have very similar  
23 language about instructions regarding the form -- use of  
24 the forms; and while we cannot consider those yet, both  
25 sets of forms have been completed, and they have more

1 expansive instructions in them. So as far as I know every  
2 time we've done something like this, the instructions were  
3 more extensive.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And I think  
5 it's -- after we got done talking about you, Chip, the  
6 Chief -- I think we discussed also that --

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You do know you have  
8 superior power over me.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yes, I do.  
10 The thing that might be different is that in the case of a  
11 protective order -- I don't know so much about the  
12 guardianship, I think you said, but the law is  
13 well-established in the protective order family violence  
14 situations. It's not fraught with, as far as I know,  
15 constitutional problems. People aren't extreme on this or  
16 that. Here there are people on the extreme this or that,  
17 so if we are going to have detailed instructions then I  
18 guess we need more guidance on what they should be, and I  
19 do see -- you know what I took from this morning that is  
20 one good suggestion is to be skeletal about it, I guess,  
21 and do the petition; and if we're going to put in more  
22 instructions, put them in where they apply within the  
23 petition. But, again, yeah, I looked at the protective  
24 order kit during the break, and they have four pages, but  
25 it's a much smaller font, so --

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, should we --  
2 should we discuss and vote on each of the three options  
3 that you've laid out?

4                   HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, and I  
5 guess what I propose is, right now anyway, just vote once  
6 on your first -- what your first choice would be.

7                   HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Could we hear  
8 those again, please?

9                   HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Sure. You  
10 want to tell them?

11                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, no. I had written  
12 down notes that I can't even read. Was the first one the  
13 skeletal?

14                  HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah.

15                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The skeletal approach,  
16 very minimalist, and then modifying it to delete informal  
17 resolution, and then a more instructions and more detail.  
18 So from minimal to more slightly as robust as what we have  
19 here in the draft to even adding to what we have as the  
20 draft.

21                  MR. GILSTRAP: As I understand, it's  
22 skeletal versus user-friendly. Is that our --

23                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not to be pejorative  
24 about it.

25                  HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, that's

1 putting a spin on it. That's a framing trick.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We might want to make it  
3 skeletal or user-unfriendly.

4 MR. JACKSON: Which one of those --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, David.

6 MR. JACKSON: Which one of those is where  
7 the instructions are in the petition itself?

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: First one.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The first one.

10 MR. JACKSON: Okay. That's the one I want.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. How many people  
12 are for the skeletal approach? Raise your hand. Okay.  
13 That got 10 votes.

14 How many people's first choice is the draft  
15 we have but modified in some ways? That has five votes.  
16 And how many to make it more robust than we have already?  
17 That got nine votes, so --

18 MR. LEVY: Can we lobby some in the middle?

19 MR. MUNZINGER: If you took the last two and  
20 combined them, the sense is you would have more than a  
21 skeletal approach.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's true. Holly says  
23 maybe somebody voted --

24 MR. MUNZINGER: So you rejected the skeletal  
25 approach.

1 MR. JACKSON: We got the most votes.

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, but it  
3 got a plurality.

4 Yeah. We could take a second vote and drop  
5 one, but it's clear that, yes, the majority were against  
6 the skeletal approach.

7 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: The majority were  
8 against the expanded version of the instructions.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, let's  
10 count them. Let's count them.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Peeples.

12 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Yeah, I was  
13 dissatisfied with that choice. I think it doesn't even  
14 scratch the surface. Here's how I think this will work.  
15 Number one, I think it will empower both parents, the  
16 parent whose child is the aggressor, let's say. You know,  
17 you might have to go to court, and there will be a judge  
18 there. "You need to take a look at this," as opposed to  
19 "You're grounded"; and of course, the person who is the,  
20 quote, victim would be empowered also. And if it's easy  
21 to get into court, I think these will not be  
22 time-consuming cases, because to get people to talking is  
23 a lot of the goal here, it seems to me; and a court  
24 setting gets the two people there, and then they come in  
25 and the judge says, "What's that issue? Have y'all

1 talked? No, you haven't? Go to the conference room over  
2 here, and I want you to talk and come back in after you've  
3 done that." And usually they don't come back, but if they  
4 do, the judge is there, and they'll have a little bench  
5 hearing for a few minutes.

6 I mean, it's I think -- I don't know how  
7 often these will get to court, but I think the possibility  
8 that you'll go there and it's easy and get a neutral forum  
9 will do some good; and I think that it will be a rare case  
10 where someone says, "I have a First Amendment right to do  
11 this and I want to litigate it to the hilt"; and I don't  
12 know which of those proposals helps get us there, but I  
13 think that can do some good; and frankly, the Legislature  
14 has told us to do this; and we don't have a choice.

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, what I  
16 take from the sense is that there's some -- there's a fair  
17 amount of support for each of these; and of course, the  
18 Supreme Court is going to do what it wants to do; and so  
19 we at least have one of them. The unmodified version, we  
20 can make a modified version, we can make a skeletal  
21 version, and just make them all available to the Court.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any other comments about  
23 that? Any other dissatisfaction with the vote or  
24 reinterpretation? Yeah, Frank.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: Why don't we revote skeletal

1 versus current draft plus?

2 MR. HARDIN: What would his be? Would you  
3 be the second?

4 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: What does skeletal  
5 look like?

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Skeletal to me  
7 is Pete's idea and some other convert to it, which is to  
8 require of the person only what's necessary to get them  
9 into court and not to tell them about consequences and  
10 where it can go, not to tell them what the judge will do.  
11 That doesn't need to be done. The judge can handle it.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Rusty.

13 MR. HARDIN: How about a revote? I want to  
14 vote with Judge Peeples. I voted against it while ago.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, which one is  
16 Peeples?

17 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Peeples doesn't  
18 know.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, I think we have --

20 MR. SCHENKKAN: Maybe I should -- if I can,  
21 Chip --

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Pete.

23 MR. SCHENKKAN: I'm sorry if I left the  
24 impression that I think we should take more out of what we  
25 have now. I like what we have now, but I took the point

1 -- I've now forgotten whose idea it was, but a couple of  
2 people made the point that we probably ought to have the  
3 magic words about balance of power in there somewhere and  
4 we probably ought to have something that does just say,  
5 "Say what you think the facts are that lead you to believe  
6 that this ought to be done." If that's what's meant by  
7 skeletal then that's what I'm in favor of, but it's really  
8 just kind of a --

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, that's  
10 my fault. I misunderstood what you were saying, or I  
11 forgot.

12 MR. SCHENKKAN: It's easy.

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well,  
14 subcommittee members, what do you-all think we need at  
15 this point? Do you think we've got enough input?

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, there's been a  
17 motion to have another vote where we just vote against --

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Oh, okay.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- skeletal versus --  
20 yeah, Professor Albright.

21 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Motion to -- I don't  
22 know my parliamentary procedure. What if we call this the  
23 Peeples-Schenkkan version versus a lot more?

24 MR. SCHENKKAN: No spin there.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skeletal versus the draft

1 plus more. Maybe a lot, maybe a little. All right.

2 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Well --

3 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Mine is not adopting  
4 skeletal. It's whatever they --

5 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I thought what  
6 Frank Gilstrap, who I thought wrote a lot of it, was, you  
7 know, we're going to tweak it. I didn't have the  
8 impression he was going to make it longer, but work on it.  
9 Am I wrong about that, Frank?

10 MR. GILSTRAP: I think we're talking about  
11 making it more detailed.

12 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Oh, really. Okay.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: Maybe the vote might be  
14 current draft less something versus current draft more  
15 something. That might capture where we're all going.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That sounds reasonable.  
17 Lamont.

18 MR. JEFFERSON: We're over the question  
19 about whether there will or will not be instructions, it  
20 sounds like. So there will be some kind of instructions.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There will be  
22 instructions.

23 MR. JEFFERSON: Outside of the draft of the  
24 outline of the petition, for instance?

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think so.

1 MR. JEFFERSON: It sounds like. So the  
2 instructions won't be just contained within the form.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think that's right.

4 MR. JEFFERSON: And then so now the question  
5 is are the instructions about right or too little or too  
6 much.

7 MS. WOOTEN: Goldilocks question.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, I think we've  
9 already had the Goldilocks vote.

10 MR. JEFFERSON: And the result was?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Ten to five to nine.

12 MR. JEFFERSON: Yeah.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So the five is --  
14 Goldilocks was the five.

15 MR. JEFFERSON: Well, but didn't that --  
16 that included the option of all of the instructions.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It had the papa bear and  
18 the mama bear. Yeah.

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Let's let  
20 David Peoples frame the vote.

21 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Well --

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Because he  
23 doesn't like --

24 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I want to  
25 understand. We've got the forms. We really haven't

1 talked about them, have we?

2 MR. ORSINGER: No. And I would like to do  
3 that before we run out of time.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We started with the  
5 instructions.

6 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: So we're going to  
7 have some forms, and, frankly, these look okay to me. We  
8 haven't talked about them. If the question is some  
9 instructions versus no instructions, that's a pretty easy  
10 one for me.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, yeah. I think  
12 we're past that. We're going to have instructions.

13 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: But it's going to  
14 be instructions plus form. Okay.

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, there  
16 still is the question of when you say some instructions,  
17 do we take from this some of this and then incorporate it  
18 into this, or are they going to be separate documents, if  
19 we're going to have --

20 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I thought I had already  
21 voted on that.

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: -- separate  
23 documents.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Let's keep it for now  
25 separate document just so we can --

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay. Well,  
2 that's helpful because when we look at the petition if  
3 we're saying it's all going to be in the petition then  
4 we're going to look at it differently than knowing that  
5 there's a separate document.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, and so the vote  
7 will be should we have less than the draft before us or  
8 more. So everybody that thinks less, put your hand up.  
9 Keep them up. .

10 Okay. Less has eight votes. How about  
11 more? Who's in favor of that? 13 for more, so what we  
12 have here is plus some, plus some stuff.

13 Okay. What do we want to add to what we  
14 already have here? And we started out by saying we're not  
15 going to go section by section, but maybe that's the only  
16 way we can do it.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: I think Richard has some --  
18 Richard has some good ideas on this.

19 MR. ORSINGER: I wanted to make a comment  
20 that doesn't start with the first paragraph. Is that all  
21 right?

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, sure.

23 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So one of the things  
24 that concerns me about both the forms and the instruction  
25 set is that we don't really tell them what to do when they

1 get to the courtroom or what to do if the TRO is granted  
2 or denied. If the TRO is granted it expires in 14 days.  
3 The order does tell them that, but it doesn't tell them  
4 that you should have a temporary hearing and get a  
5 temporary injunction. I think in fairness we need to  
6 educate these people that we're going to file this -- you  
7 can file this form, and you can get a signature of the  
8 judge, but you need to get a hearing, and you need to have  
9 your child there, and you need to show up and present  
10 testimony and get a temporary injunctive order. And then  
11 I would think at least a parting paragraph that said that  
12 in the temporary injunctive order the court will probably  
13 set a final trial in which you'll have to find out whether  
14 there's a permanent injunction or not.

15 I'm very uncomfortable with launching these  
16 people into the process on an ex parte emergency hearing  
17 with no indication of what they do with it at the end of  
18 that 14 days or the end of the seven days. So I think we  
19 ought to add a little bit on there about that.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: Richard also had a comment on  
21 sealing I thought was pretty good.

22 MR. ORSINGER: Oh, well, that's in the form.  
23 I've been just wanting to talk so badly about the forms,  
24 I'm going to try not to --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good.

1                   MR. ORSINGER: -- but in the form we say  
2 that you can request that the court seal all of the  
3 documents that may be legally sealed. I think that none  
4 of these documents may be legally sealed, and I think that  
5 it's misleading to tell these people who might decide to  
6 put something that's hugely embarrassing to their daughter  
7 or son into a public document that gets filed under oath  
8 in a public record on the idea that I'm going to ask the  
9 judge to seal it and then you find out that there has to  
10 be a Rule 76a hearing and that notice has to be given and  
11 then they're mortified and they would have never filed if  
12 they had known that.

13                   So I think that we probably should eliminate  
14 that suggestion that you can ask the court to seal  
15 everything that can legally be sealed and then put a  
16 little paragraph in there saying that "Understand this is  
17 public proceeding, the things you put in your affidavit or  
18 your unsworn statement in your petition will be a public  
19 record, and the testimony may be recorded and may be  
20 public as well," and I think we ought to put that warning  
21 in there because that may influence some people about  
22 whether to go to court or not.

23                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Scott.

24                   MR. STOLLEY: I voted to add to the form for  
25 precisely the reasons Richard said, plus I think we need

1 to add that imbalance of power language, but beyond that I  
2 didn't really see a need to add anything to this.

3 MR. JACKSON: What happens if this petition  
4 for cyberbullying restraining order starts going viral?  
5 People start filling them out never knowing there's  
6 instructions. That's my problem with having two separate  
7 documents, if you -- if this gets filled out and filed and  
8 they never know that there's an instruction set that goes  
9 with it. Maybe you put a check box in there that you have  
10 read the instructions for filling out this form.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Justice  
12 Christopher.

13 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I'm  
14 looking at the protective order forms, and it's little bit  
15 easier to understand, and I just -- I didn't know whether  
16 the idea was that this was going to be -- and I guess this  
17 sort of varies from county to county, whether this was  
18 going to be done without a hearing at all to get the TRO.  
19 Because it can be ex parte and sometimes you just file it  
20 and the judge will sign it, and that's -- to me that's  
21 unclear.

22 The protective order kit kind of goes  
23 through that. You know, if the judge doesn't sign it then  
24 you have to go down there and get it and then you're going  
25 to have to go back for the final hearing on it, so do I

1 have to go to court? Yes. I mean, I think just you could  
2 take a lot of what we have there and duplicate it for  
3 this. And then I have some specific questions about the  
4 forms, but I don't know if we're there yet, just in terms  
5 of the instructions.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I don't think we're there  
7 yet. Let's try to --

8 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Oh, one other  
9 thing on the instructions. I thought on page one at the  
10 beginning where they say, "The internet includes text  
11 messages, instant messages, e-mails, postings on social  
12 media," that that is not what most people think the  
13 internet includes; and so we have the same problem I think  
14 with the form that says, "I saw what the student wrote on  
15 the internet and I can show you a copy of it." I would  
16 not think that that was a text message if I was a parent,  
17 and I don't think putting that, for example, as a  
18 definition in the form is useful.

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's go through  
21 this. The heading is after you say, you know, this is not  
22 a substitute for a lawyer, and then "What can I do if my  
23 child has been harassed by another student on the phone or  
24 internet?" Is it limited to that? Is the statute limited  
25 to phone or internet?

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yes. That's  
2 the cyber part.

3 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: No. I mean,  
4 it says a computer, a camera, electronic mail, IM, text  
5 messaging, social media application.

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, those  
7 are devices, but it has to be transmitted over the phone  
8 or through the internet. Isn't that how you read it,  
9 Frank?

10 MR. GILSTRAP: I think so.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, the bullying is --  
12 it says "physical conduct."

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, but  
14 cyberbullying has a particular definition.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right, but it means  
16 bullying, which is defined in (a)(1).

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, but it limits -- the  
18 definition part (2)(a) I think of the cyberbullying  
19 statute limits it. It's oddly drawn.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Say this again.

21 MR. SCHENKKAN: If you look at --

22 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: It's on page  
23 two.

24 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- page two of the redlined  
25 version of the statute you'll find the definition of

1 cyberbullying, which incorporates bullying that's been  
2 defined on page one --

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

4 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- but limits it to bullying  
5 done through the use of "any electronic communication  
6 device, including a cellular or other type of telephone,  
7 computer, camera, electronic mail, instant messaging, text  
8 messaging, social media application, internet website, or  
9 any other internet-based communication tool." But I think  
10 we were just using "internet" as the shorthand for  
11 internet-based communication.

12 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: But if  
13 somebody took a bad picture and then was just showing it  
14 to everybody instead of passing it --

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That wouldn't  
16 be covered.

17 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I think it  
18 would.

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: It's not  
20 through -- what is it through then?

21 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Through a  
22 camera.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Munzinger.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Could be use of the camera.

25 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Yeah.

1 MR. MUNZINGER: If I understand the statute,  
2 -- statutes, plural, correctly, the cyberbullying must be  
3 done in connection with something to do with a public  
4 school having an effect on education of the victim or  
5 others. It's not just cyberbullying per se that doesn't  
6 have an effect on education. Am I wrong in that?

7 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Yes.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: There has to  
9 be an effect on it.

10 MR. MUNZINGER: I can't hear you. I'm  
11 sorry.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: They have to  
13 be students and then there has to be an effect on the  
14 student's education.

15 MR. MUNZINGER: Yeah. I'm looking at the  
16 section 11, the handout, "Section 11 of the statute  
17 relating to cyberbullying," Title 6, Civil Practice Code,  
18 et cetera; and then it makes reference to the Education  
19 Code defines bullying as "a single event," et cetera,  
20 "which has the effect," number one, "or will have the  
21 effect of physically harming a student, damaging his  
22 property, placing him in reasonable fear of harm to the  
23 student's person, to the student's property, and is  
24 sufficiently severe, persistent, or pervasive enough that  
25 the action or threat constitutes an intimidating,

1 threatening, or abusive educational environment for a  
2 student, and materially and substantially disrupts the  
3 educational process or the orderly operation of a  
4 classroom or school or infringes on the rights of the  
5 victim at school." So --

6 MR. GILSTRAP: You left off "and includes  
7 cyberbullying"; and cyberbullying is a much looser  
8 definition, which ends with "interferes with a student's  
9 educational opportunity."

10 MR. MUNZINGER: No, not so. Cyberbullying  
11 is defined as including bullying.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: It's -- no.

13 MR. MUNZINGER: Yeah, it does. Number (2),  
14 "Cyberbullying means bullying."

15 MR. GILSTRAP: But also, look at bullying  
16 includes cyberbullying.

17 MR. ORSINGER: It's circular. They refer to  
18 each other.

19 MR. MUNZINGER: No, vice versa.  
20 Cyberbullying by definition means bullying. Bullying is  
21 defined in number (1).

22 MR. GILSTRAP: It says bullying done in a  
23 certain way.

24 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, wait a second.

25 THE REPORTER: Wait a minute.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hold on, hold on. Dee  
2 Dee can't get this all down.

3 MR. MUNZINGER: We've voiced some concerns  
4 about the constitutional overreach of an order telling a  
5 student that the student can't call my son fat and ugly.  
6 There are constitutional limitations to it. I've got the  
7 legal right to say to anybody in this room "You are fat  
8 and ugly," whether you're fat and ugly or not.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Better not say that to one of  
10 the women.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: And you can't take it away  
12 from me, and you can't take it --

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: How does  
14 that --

15 MR. MUNZINGER: -- away from a teenager.

16 THE REPORTER: Wait, wait, wait.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hey, guys, hang on.

18 MR. MUNZINGER: The justification for  
19 this --

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Let Richard finish.

21 MR. MUNZINGER: -- is that you are affecting  
22 education, that's what brings the state into play here, so  
23 how can you have forms and instructions that omit  
24 reference to education and the effect on the student and  
25 the student's education, et cetera, in accordance with a

1 statutory definition? And the reason I had my hand raised  
2 was it seems to me that the easiest way of doing this is  
3 to have a form which says -- asks a series of questions.

4 "Who are you?"

5 "Richard Munzinger."

6 "On whose behalf are you filing this  
7 petition?"

8 "My son, Richard Munzinger."

9 "Where does he go to school?" Why does  
10 it -- et cetera, et cetera. "What is the conduct you are  
11 complaining of?" Down below the line, parentheses, "Set  
12 forth the conduct in detail. Tell the names of the  
13 persons who are performing the conduct. Explain why they  
14 are in a position to," quote, "'bully,'" close quote,  
15 "your child. Bullying meaning" -- et cetera, and the  
16 person does this. Now, they're -- they may or may not  
17 have assistance of a lawyer. They may or may not have the  
18 assistance of a school person.

19 If I go to a school and I say to the school,  
20 "Stop that boy from bullying my child." "Well, I can, but  
21 on the campus, and I -- but I can't on the internet. I  
22 can't control what the boy does on the internet." This  
23 gives the school something to say about why it's going on  
24 in the internet, and the parents' involvement in taking it  
25 to court allows the school to get involved. That's my

1 only point.

2           It seems to me that this also helps us  
3 sidestep the problem of coaching people about what the law  
4 is. You just have them fill out the dadgum form and tell  
5 them what to put there. "Name all persons who are  
6 involved." The form that we have -- and I know it's a  
7 scratch form that we've just begun to work with -- has a  
8 place for one defendant. Most of this stuff, if I  
9 understand the press reports that I read, are more than  
10 one student. Everybody is currying favor with the popular  
11 quarterback, and the people currying favor with the  
12 popular quarterback are a clique now that says that my son  
13 is fat and ugly. He looks like his father. It's true, he  
14 is fat and ugly, but that's immaterial. You can't tell  
15 him that. He's a boy, a little boy.

16           Okay. So who are the people involved?  
17 Quarterback, quarterback's girlfriend, quarterback's best  
18 friend, best friend's girlfriend, et cetera, et cetera.  
19 You name all of them, because the order is going to tell  
20 them "Don't do this anymore."

21           MR. HARDIN: On behalf of the court  
22 reporter, please slow down.

23           MR. MUNZINGER: Sorry. But again, part of  
24 the problem here is this form does not -- and again, I  
25 recognize that it's a discussion document. It wasn't

1 intended to be the final form. I imply no criticism at  
2 all of the form. What jurisdiction does a district court  
3 have to say to quarterback and quarterback's girlfriend,  
4 "Don't call Richard fat and ugly"? It has no jurisdiction  
5 to do that unless the educational ramifications of the  
6 conduct are involved and pled.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, it  
8 addresses that.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hang on. Richard -- I  
10 mean, Frank.

11 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, Richard, insofar as the  
12 First Amendment issues, you're preaching to the choir with  
13 me. I'm simply trying to talk about what the statute does  
14 apply to, and section (a-1) under section (2) says that it  
15 applies to "(3), cyberbullying that occurs off school  
16 property or outside of school-sponsored or school-related  
17 activity if the cyberbullying interferes with the  
18 student's educational opportunities," and I think that  
19 probably overrides the more strict definition of bullying.  
20 That's how I read the statute. I think the question --  
21 what the question is I think Richard is posing is should  
22 we put some something into the statute -- or into the form  
23 or in the instructions that tells people what  
24 cyberbullying is, and we've shied away from that. We've  
25 just told them it's harassment because it is so doggone

1 vague.

2           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I thought you were making  
3 a different point, Frank. I thought you were saying that  
4 -- following up with what Richard said, cyberbullying  
5 means bullying, but -- wait a minute, but it is then  
6 limited by the language that follows because the bullying  
7 has to be done through use of electronic communication  
8 device, including all these things they listed. So in  
9 other words, you know, cyberbullying on the playground,  
10 not using an electronic device, doesn't count.

11           MR. GILSTRAP: Well --

12           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's what I thought you  
13 were trying to say. Lamont.

14           MR. JEFFERSON: Yeah, that's what the  
15 statute says, is that you only get the injunction for  
16 cyberbullying, not just for bullying.

17           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

18           MR. JEFFERSON: And cyberbullying requires  
19 some kind of electronic communication.

20           MR. MUNZINGER: But the injunction still has  
21 to pertain to something at school. Education has to be  
22 involved here.

23           PROFESSOR CARLSON: Because otherwise it  
24 violates the First Amendment.

25           MR. MUNZINGER: Yes, in the statute itself,

1 bullying is defined in section (a). In (A)(i), "Bullying  
2 means" so-and-so. Then section (2), cyberbullying means  
3 bullying. Well, my God, what does bullying mean? Well,  
4 dumbbell, not speaking to me, it was just defined right  
5 above you. Bullying, cyberbullying incorporates bullying,  
6 using as means the electronic instruments or means that  
7 are described in the statute. All of that is fine, well,  
8 and good, but it is only meaningful to the state when it  
9 interferes with the educational process.

10 MR. ORSINGER: The problem is, is that both  
11 the instructions and the form say that it only applies to  
12 students, so you're giving a speech that we don't need to  
13 hear. It's already here.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, no, no, no. I  
15 don't think that's true.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Why?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Because we said earlier  
18 today that could be -- in Judge Estevez' example, it could  
19 be students at school A are cyberbullying somebody at  
20 school B.

21 MR. ORSINGER: There's no requirement that  
22 they be in the same school.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Or it could be somebody's  
24 -- you know, it's no longer a student, but used to be a  
25 student.

1 MR. ORSINGER: So the form -- the  
2 instructions say school, school, school, school, and then  
3 the form itself says, "I have reason to believe that the  
4 student is." My cyberbullying of my child is a student.  
5 "I believe the student's name." I think student is  
6 covered. Your other point, which is cyber is covered but  
7 bullying is not covered, that is true.

8 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: That's not his  
9 point.

10 MR. MUNZINGER: That isn't my point,  
11 Richard.

12 MR. ORSINGER: It isn't your point, okay.  
13 Well, that was the part of your point that I understood.

14 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Let me --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

16 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Can I try to say his  
17 point? His point is we cannot infringe on a  
18 constitutional right unless there's a state interest. The  
19 state interest has to be pled. The state interest has to  
20 be in the order and in the petition, because the state  
21 interest is interfering with education.

22 MR. MUNZINGER: Absolutely. And the statute  
23 itself when it defines bullying in section (A)(i), "has  
24 the effect or will have the effect of physically harming a  
25 student, damaging a student's property, or placing a

1 student in reasonable fear of harm to the student's person  
2 or of damage to the student's property." That's the first  
3 aspect. There's no "or" there.

4           The next part of the definition continues on  
5 "is sufficiently severe, persistent, or pervasive enough  
6 that the action or threat creates an intimidating,  
7 threatening, or abusive educational environment."

8           MR. GILSTRAP: That's not applicable here.

9           MR. MUNZINGER: Say again.

10           MR. GILSTRAP: That's not applicable here.  
11 If you do that then you read section (2)(a-1), that  
12 becomes surplusage.

13           HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah.

14           MR. GILSTRAP: That means something. It  
15 says it just has to interfere with a student's educational  
16 opportunities. That's the use of electronic media.

17           HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But why --  
18 Richard, why isn't that enough to satisfy your  
19 constitutional --

20           MR. MUNZINGER: I'm sorry, I can't hear you.  
21 My ears are gone from flying over here.

22           HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I mean, it  
23 doesn't say in detail, but page one of six says, "What is  
24 cyberbullying?" It's bullying of one student by another,  
25 one, two, three is "when the harassment is related to

1 school or affects the bullied student's education."

2 MR. MUNZINGER: All I can say by way of  
3 answer is that the way I read the statute, and I may very  
4 well be wrong with the statute, and it just seems to me  
5 that those three aspects -- that those four aspects,  
6 rather -- I'm sorry, the first three aspects are all  
7 essential in the definition of both bullying and  
8 cyberbullying. All three of those must be shown. So I'm  
9 a parent. I'm looking at section -- bullying, section  
10 (a), subpart (3), "materially and substantially disrupts  
11 the educational process." My son cannot go to school and  
12 study because he is frightened of the quarterback. I just  
13 satisfied the statute. "Or the orderly operation of a  
14 classroom or school," doesn't apply, but to materially and  
15 substantially disrupt the educational process of my son  
16 qualifies under the statute. In the absence of such a  
17 thing, the courts have no right to get involved in a  
18 parental dispute like this absent a lawsuit.

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: So what would  
20 you do?

21 MR. MUNZINGER: Sir?

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: What would you  
23 write?

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Wallace.

25 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Well, and I read

1 it the same way, Richard. I think you have -- I mean to  
2 define -- to figure out what cyberbullying means you first  
3 have to know what bullying means up there. Okay. So if  
4 there's no bullying, you can't have cyberbullying, but I'd  
5 go back to what I was saying. It's almost like a take the  
6 checklist approach that you have, but make it more  
7 extensive and more lengthy and go through those  
8 requirements of what is bullying. Does it have the effect  
9 of physically harming the student? If so, how? I mean,  
10 and those are or's I think. Once you get beyond the --  
11 includes subsection (A)(i) and "has the effect or will  
12 have the effect of physically harming, is sufficiently  
13 severe, persistent, or pervasive," et cetera, and  
14 "materially or substantially disrupts the educational  
15 process," et cetera, "or." So I think (A), subparagraph  
16 capital (A)(i)(1), (2), (3), and (4) are disjunctive  
17 requirements, as I read that. Any one of those could  
18 constitute, quote, bullying. Okay. Now, if you've got  
19 bullying, we go down and look and see if it's  
20 cyberbullying.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And if it's -- and to be  
22 cyberbullying it has to be bullying plus using an  
23 electronic communication device.

24 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: That's the way I  
25 read it.

1 MR. MUNZINGER: That has the prescribed  
2 effects.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: But then you're rendering the  
4 next section completely unnecessary.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Which section are you  
6 talking about?

7 MR. GILSTRAP: Section (a-1) under (2).

8 MR. MUNZINGER: And my only response to that  
9 is the Legislature was attempting to articulate further  
10 what it meant in the first section.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, I think that's  
12 right.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: No, but the term "interferes  
14 with a student's educational opportunities" is total  
15 surplusage if it has to materially and substantially  
16 disrupt the education process.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But those are  
18 just disjunctive anyway.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Rusty.

20 MR. HARDIN: That's not true, the way I read  
21 it. The kid is getting off school property. He's being  
22 cyberbullied. The definition of bullying plus  
23 cyberbullied, and it can still be done if it -- there's a  
24 difference in interfering with the student's activity and  
25 his educational opportunities and the school's, and so you

1 could have both or one and not the other. So, I mean,  
2 I -- when you look at what the definitions are of off  
3 campus, you still get into if that individual student's  
4 educational opportunities are being interfered with, he  
5 can't go back to school because he's so scared. That may  
6 not be interfering with the institutional educational  
7 opportunities, but it is for that individual, and I think  
8 might be both of them.

9 MR. MUNZINGER: I agree with that, Rusty.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: But that's all you have to  
11 prove. You don't have to prove material and substantial  
12 disruption of the educational process.

13 MR. MUNZINGER: To other persons.

14 MR. GILSTRAP: It says "process," if you can  
15 simply prove that it interferes with a student's  
16 educational opportunities.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, even if  
18 you read it the way you do, Richard, it's disjunctive. So  
19 all you have to have even with your reading is it  
20 infringes on the rights of the victim at school, because  
21 it's disjunctive. You don't need "severely persistent,  
22 pervasive." It's all "or."

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Has anybody read the  
24 Supreme Court case *Davis vs. Mecklenburg County*? I think  
25 a lot of this language is taken from that case, Supreme

1 Court case. That was --

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Monroe County.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is it Monroe County?

4 MR. HARDIN: I think it's Mecklenburg  
5 County, which is where Charlotte is.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Whatever it is. Some  
7 county. I know it was Davis. I know that. But there was  
8 harassment going on of a student, but it was student to  
9 student harassment like that.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: But it was physical. It was  
11 physical.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, I think there was  
13 e-mails involved, but anyway, the -- they sued the school  
14 district. The school district said, "Wait a minute, this  
15 is student on student harassment. We don't have anything  
16 to do with it." You know, they're out in the playground  
17 and on the internet, you know, messing with each other;  
18 and the Supreme Court said there can be liability against  
19 the school district if -- and then a lot of this language  
20 about how it interferes with the educational opportunity  
21 and the school district knows about it. I'm just saying I  
22 think they borrowed a lot of language from that, it looks  
23 to me like, from that case.

24 MR. MUNZINGER: And I think in part, Chip,  
25 it's because of the constitutional issue. What prompts my

1 conversations, Frank and I were talking earlier this  
2 morning. This thing is fraught with constitutional risks  
3 to nonschool conduct by adults. Down the road -- Frank  
4 said if this thing is not limited in some way down the  
5 road why if I can tell a 17-year-old that you can't say A,  
6 B, C to another 17-year-old, can I not say to an  
7 80-year-old, you cannot say A, B, C to another  
8 80-year-old? Well, the answer is because this is America.  
9 I can call you a name. I can say you're an anti-Semitic  
10 conservative Republican part of anatomy.

11 MR. ORSINGER: What part?

12 MR. MUNZINGER: I can say something like  
13 that, and I can't be -- that's -- I didn't strike you. I  
14 didn't harm you. I voiced my opinion of you, and  
15 admittedly that's an ugly opinion, and admittedly -- say  
16 "You're a racist." What kind of a word is that to say to  
17 a human being? That's a sin to say that to a human being,  
18 just like saying "You're anti-Semitic" is the same. These  
19 are fighting words. These are ugly words. We can do that  
20 in America, and by God's grace I hope we can do it a  
21 hundred years from now because this is America. You can't  
22 do it in France. So we were concerned about this whole  
23 principle being taken into the adult world and into the  
24 world of citizens and the Legislature saying, "No, you  
25 can't do that. The reason we've got the authority to do

1 this is we're talking about schools and kids and  
2 education."

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're right, it's Monroe  
4 County. But it is Davis.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: I just wanted to make sure I  
6 had the right case, Chip. I'm sorry.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

8 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Well, I was just  
9 going to -- I think some people might not have heard when  
10 Richard brought up this issue, he was -- and it could have  
11 been premature since we're not on the forms, but nowhere  
12 in the forms do they flat out talk about the educational.  
13 That's what his whole point is, is it can't be  
14 constitutional because nobody is pleading it in the forms.  
15 The judge isn't finding it in the order. So that's how he  
16 brought it up. I mean, I understand he saw it in the  
17 statute, but he was talking about the forms. So those are  
18 going to have to be changed.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, chronologically the  
21 definition of bullying did come earlier, and it sounds to  
22 me like they might have -- somebody might have read Davis  
23 against Monroe County, but when they came to promulgate  
24 the cyberbullying statute, they added on 129 -- 129.00 --  
25 excuse me. They added on section (B) and (a-1) beneath

1 that, and it's clear to me that they meant to broaden it.

2           Now, I certainly -- whether that's  
3 constitutional or not, that's really not our call today.  
4 We can certainly voice our concerns or we can say all of  
5 that, but our job is to draft a form, and I think -- I  
6 think the form, it's enough that we either have a  
7 definition or we don't. If we do have a definition, it  
8 has to be the one in section (2)(a-1), not the one in  
9 section (1).

10           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anybody else on  
11 that issue? Yeah, Richard.

12           MR. MUNZINGER: The only thing about the  
13 form giving the definitions is that you -- the Legislature  
14 I think wants to encourage pro se parents to take  
15 advantage of this procedure, and the less demanding we are  
16 in terms of the forms to let people tell their stories and  
17 take it to court, the purpose is being met of the  
18 Legislature and of the law. If the form itself includes  
19 the language of the law and the person filling in the form  
20 is told to state the facts, state the facts relating to  
21 the exercise of power or whatever it is, without defining  
22 it. We don't have to define it, and we can define it if  
23 the Court wants to define it, but the question of whether  
24 or not a temporary restraining order in an application for  
25 a TRO in a noncase like this would be up to the judge to

1 say, "Well, you didn't allege the irreparable harm," and  
2 in this case, "Well, you didn't allege so-and-so, Mrs.  
3 Smith. You need to go back and tell me why, Mrs. Smith,  
4 this person has authority over your child to make your  
5 child frightened or intimidated or whatever." Why is  
6 it -- "You have to go back and do more." Okay. "Well,  
7 I'll come back in an hour," hour or two, whatever it might  
8 be.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Judge.

10 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Well, I see how  
11 Frank is reading that, and if that's the way you read it,  
12 you just go straight to paragraph -- or in parentheses  
13 (2), "Cyberbullying means bullying that is done through  
14 the use," et cetera, et cetera, then there's no definition  
15 of bullying to worry about. I guess you just say if you  
16 can't -- if you don't look back up there above it to see  
17 how bullying is defined because you don't think that's  
18 what they mean by cyberbullying then you've just got  
19 cyberbullying means bullying, and that's whatever somebody  
20 wants to make it sound like. And maybe that's the simple  
21 way to do it.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Do you want to try  
23 to run through these instructions real quick? Let's look  
24 at the -- the title we decided is okay. Although, is it  
25 limited to phone or internet? Does that meet the

1 definition of electronic communication device?

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, to be  
3 accurate, if we're going to have it in the title, it would  
4 have to say, "Through the use of any electronic  
5 communication device, including use of a cellular or other  
6 type of telephone, computer, camera, electronic mail,  
7 instant messaging, text messaging, social media  
8 application, an internet website, or any other  
9 internet-based communication tool." Anything less than  
10 that is not the statute. So can we say something less  
11 than that, or we just don't refer to it at all?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, could you say,  
13 "What can I do if my child has been harassed by another  
14 student using an electronic communication device?"

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: You could  
16 because the rest of it's -- is included.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is that inclusive?

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I don't -- a  
19 lot of parents aren't going to know what that means.

20 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I don't think you  
21 think of a phone. I mean, I don't think the normal person  
22 thinks of a phone as an electronic storage device.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So everybody is okay with  
24 leaving "phone or internet" there? It's okay with me.  
25 Richard.

1 MR. ORSINGER: No, I think we ought to add  
2 to it. I mean, I think this is going to be interpreted as  
3 a layperson to mean that you have to do whatever it is  
4 using a phone. I think this applies to -- this applies to  
5 a desk computer, too. You have to infer that internet  
6 means any device connected to the internet. Well, that's  
7 not that obvious to me, so I would prefer that we use the  
8 statutory language, because it's more inclusive and it's  
9 more specific.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. How's everybody  
11 feel about that? The inclusive definition does include a  
12 camera, which is neither a phone nor the internet. Right?

13 MR. ORSINGER: Right. I mean, the camera  
14 could be a phone camera, or it could be a camera that's  
15 digital and then you e-mail it to a phone and then -- but  
16 that camera is not the same as --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Or it could be a camera  
18 with a telephoto lens that gets compromising pictures that  
19 are put up on the school bulletin board.

20 MR. ORSINGER: I think we're unnecessarily  
21 narrowing down the possible availability of this form by  
22 limiting it to internet and camera. I mean, internet and  
23 phone.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Phone. Stay in your  
25 lane, bro.

1 MR. ORSINGER: Sorry.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

3 MR. SCHENKKAN: I think on the other side is  
4 having it be comprehensible and accessible, and if you  
5 reproduce the full text of the statute I think you lose a  
6 lot of benefit in the opposite direction. I personally  
7 think we are almost there with what we have. I think we  
8 need to get rid of the "harassed" and go with  
9 "cyberbullying."

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That was going to be my  
11 next point.

12 MR. SCHENKKAN: But then I think after that,  
13 if you look at the structure of (2), the cyberbullying  
14 definition, it's really a duo disjunction, and the first  
15 half of the duo has a bunch of "including" as examples.  
16 So what it really says is "Cyberbullying is bullying that  
17 is done through," and then it's either use of any  
18 electronic communication device, including --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Such as.

20 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- the long list, "or any  
21 other internet-based communication tool," and so I think  
22 that is the way to boil it down, is to say, "This is about  
23 cyberbullying by another student -- by one or more other  
24 students using any electronic communication device or any  
25 other internet-based communication tool." It's a little

1 longer than what we have now, but it doesn't go into the  
2 full detail, doesn't leave anything out.

3           Yes, you're right that camera is in there,  
4 but camera is in there as something that is an electronic  
5 communication device, and I'm willing to take my chances  
6 on the notion of what they really meant was those cameras  
7 that have the built in feature where you hit one button on  
8 it and it goes to Instagram or something. I don't even  
9 know social media apps to know what we're talking about.

10           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So "What can I do  
11 if my child has been cyberbullied by another student  
12 on" --

13           MR. SCHENKKAN: "On any electronic  
14 communication device or other internet-based communication  
15 tool."

16           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I could live with that.

17           MR. ORSINGER: But, Peter, I would say you  
18 shouldn't say "other internet-based" because this should  
19 apply just a plain old phone call from one person to  
20 another person, which is not internet-based. It's  
21 cellular-based. So if one kid or 10 kids are calling one  
22 kid on the phone --

23           MR. SCHENKKAN: Okay.

24           MR. ORSINGER: -- that's prohibited.

25           MR. SCHENKKAN: Strike "any." "Any other

1 electronic communication device or internet-based  
2 communication tool." I like that better.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, would a land line  
4 be covered by this?

5 MR. ORSINGER: I think so.

6 MR. SCHENKKAN: That's electronic  
7 communication.

8 MR. ORSINGER: I think so because it says  
9 "or any other type of telephone." We're just now thinking  
10 about postings on the internet, but if 10 people are  
11 calling the kid all night long, that's cyberbullying.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So what's the  
13 title, Richard? "What can I do if my child has been  
14 cyberbullied by another student on" --

15 MR. ORSINGER: You know, I think it's  
16 smarter to say, "Cyberbullying is 1, 2, 3, and 4." "If  
17 your child has been a victim of cyberbullying then" --  
18 trying to put all of the statutory concepts into one  
19 sentence to me is a problem. That ought to be a numbered  
20 list or a dot list.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, we voted on  
22 user-friendly, didn't we?

23 MR. ORSINGER: You think it's user-friendly  
24 to put all of that language in one sentence? I think --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, I was --

1 MR. ORSINGER: -- it makes it impossible to  
2 understand.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, I was the contrary.  
4 Anybody else got any other ideas about the headline?  
5 Judge Evans.

6 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: I think you could  
7 overwrite these instructions to the point that a layperson  
8 reading them would decide they didn't qualify and have a  
9 chilling effect of bringing a meritorious claim before the  
10 court; and you're doing the judging before the judge is  
11 involved; and you're better off just to have  
12 interrogatories in the form that says what was used and  
13 how did it occur. And, you know, we're used to -- I know  
14 everybody would like to protect a lot of pro se petitions  
15 coming in, but it's our job to read them, to determine if  
16 they're meritorious, and to weed out the ones that are bad  
17 and have the people above us grade the papers. You  
18 over-instruct this, you'll have the clerks answering  
19 questions all afternoon downstairs instead of the judges  
20 in the courtroom.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher, and  
22 then Frank.

23 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: And, by the way,  
24 you're labeling this "instructions and explanations," and  
25 the Legislature just said "instructions." They're not

1 asking for an explanation from the Legislature. They're  
2 asking for instructions on how to do the forms.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point.

4 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: With regard to that,  
5 Chip, if I may, the title there could be "The form and  
6 these instructions," and it addresses an issue that  
7 somebody had down here earlier about tying these two  
8 together and then that could -- that leader line would be  
9 on both, "The form and these instructions are not a  
10 substitute for the advice of an attorney," which is  
11 required by the statute.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Right. Good  
13 point. Justice Christopher.

14 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I would just  
15 call it "Cyberbullying Court Order."

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Whoa.

17 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Okay, because  
18 that's the goal here, is to get a court order. Right?

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

20 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: And then I  
21 would say, "You have to meet these requirements to get a  
22 cyberbullying court order," and I mean, and go through the  
23 statutory requirements; and I disagree that the petition  
24 should be vague, because I think if the petition doesn't  
25 specifically track the statute, the judge is going to have

1 no idea what we're talking about here; and they're going  
2 to look at this order in the temporary restraining order,  
3 and it doesn't have the usual things that are in a  
4 temporary restraining order, and they'll be like "Well,  
5 this isn't right," and so, I just -- I just think it has  
6 to be more statutory-based, because otherwise the judge  
7 won't grant it, and they won't look at the order, and they  
8 won't look at the rule.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Richard -- no,  
10 Frank, then Richard.

11 MR. GILSTRAP: I have a little trouble with  
12 the last comment because this is such an unusual statute,  
13 I think the judge is going to have to read the law on this  
14 one.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: He's supposed to.

16 MR. GILSTRAP: I know what Judge Christopher  
17 is talking about. Normally you don't on a TRO. You know  
18 the law, but here you don't. This is such a new thing.  
19 Insofar as balancing the plain language versus the  
20 definition, maybe we could try this. We could put two or  
21 three notes at the end of the instructions. One, "phone  
22 or internet includes" and have a more prolix definition.  
23 "Cyberbullying includes," that type thing, but if -- if we  
24 start throwing in these complicated legal definitions on  
25 the first page, it's not going to be -- you know, the

1 Legislature wants something that can be used by laymen,  
2 and laymen can't use that, and it seems to me that's a  
3 reasonable compromise. I understand the tension here, but  
4 let's -- let's plow through this and put some notes at the  
5 end. That might be a way to do it.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: In line with the Judge's  
8 comments about the order, temporary injunctions according  
9 to the Rules of Civil Procedure have certain statements  
10 that are required to be made in the order when the  
11 injunction is granted, and certainly a TRO in this  
12 circumstance and a temporary injunction in this  
13 circumstance are very significant. I don't mean to start  
14 a political argument, but had Mr. Kavanaugh had had a  
15 temporary restraining order issued against him for  
16 cyberbullying, he probably wouldn't be sitting on the  
17 Supreme Court today. So the person who is the target of  
18 this motion has every bit as much of an interest in its  
19 being -- in the dots being dotted -- the I's being dotted  
20 and the T's being crossed as the person bringing it, and  
21 the judge who enters such an order should be very keen to  
22 what that judge may be doing to the reputation of a  
23 youngster later on in his life or her life or at that  
24 point in time.

25 So perhaps we need to have an order in which

1 -- I mean, a form of the order in which the court finds  
2 that, and then the court is required to make the findings,  
3 and the court can't do that in the absence of an affidavit  
4 or a petition that meets the requirements of the statute.  
5 Both interests are protected.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Judge  
7 Estevez.

8 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I would suggest on  
9 that other comment about the judges, they probably won't  
10 know much about the statute, so it needs to be either in  
11 the petition or the request or in the order "pursuant to"  
12 whatever the section is of whatever code so that when  
13 they're looking at it they know right away where to look.

14 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Right.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: By the way --

16 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: On all of them.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- I'm not so sure that  
18 the Supreme Court should be suggesting a form of an order  
19 in a speech case. The Legislature didn't tell us to  
20 provide the judge with a form order, and --

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That's fine.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And in a speech case  
23 there are requirements about what has to go into an order.

24 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I don't think you  
25 can do this without having a form for the order. I'm

1 sorry, but they're not going to know that it -- it's kind  
2 of like the things that we were talking about. They're  
3 not going to know that it expires in 14 days unless it's  
4 in the order. They're not going to know that they need to  
5 have another hearing within 14 days, and that hearing date  
6 needs to be in that order with a blank. So when I looked  
7 at the form they had here, they did supply one, I mean, we  
8 need one for the next hearing date. You know, does it  
9 need a bond? I mean, does it? I mean, if it does, I  
10 mean, we require bonds. This one is exempt from bonds or  
11 there is no bond. There's no bond requirement.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, but isn't that up  
13 to the judge, though?

14 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: No.

15 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: No. It's required.

16 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: It's not valid  
17 without a bond.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, no, no. I mean isn't  
19 the -- what the order says, isn't that up to the judge?

20 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: No. There's some  
21 requirements that if we don't have it in it, it's not a  
22 valid order, period. So what are we doing? I mean --

23 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: This changes  
24 the requirements.

25 MR. SCHENKKAN: The statute changes that.

1 Whether or not valid is --

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'm cool with that,  
3 but --

4 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I'm saying we're  
5 wasting everybody's time. If this is assuming we have two  
6 pro se people and you're going to come and do this great  
7 petition that will satisfy the law but then you're not  
8 going to bring an order that's going to satisfy the law,  
9 then --

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

11 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: -- what are we  
12 doing?

13 MR. SCHENKKAN: For those --

14 THE REPORTER: Speak up, please.

15 MR. SCHENKKAN: I think some in the room  
16 know this and others don't, but for this problem of  
17 what should -- should there be an order and, if so, what  
18 should the form order say, the statute says the temporary  
19 restraining order or temporary injunction is not required  
20 to define the injury or state why it is irreparable, state  
21 why the order was issued without notice or include an  
22 order setting the cause for trial on the merits. That's  
23 in the statute. Now, that may or may not be valid, but  
24 again, I don't think that's -- I mean, obviously that's  
25 for the Court to decide, but at the moment I think in

1 terms of this committee, unless -- I mean, I doubt if this  
2 is the way the Court would like to hear more about the  
3 constitutionality of such an order, having this committee  
4 comment on that possibility, an effective use of  
5 everybody's time. We should do one that does not define  
6 the injury or state why it's irreparable or state why it  
7 was granted without notice because the Legislature said it  
8 doesn't have to.

9                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, the Legislature may  
10 not have meant this, but the section about promulgation of  
11 forms says that "The Supreme Court shall, as the Court  
12 finds appropriate, promulgate forms for use as an  
13 application for initial injunctive relief by individuals  
14 representing themselves" in these kind of cases, "and  
15 instructions for the proper use of each one." It doesn't  
16 say anything about orders.

17                   MR. SCHENKKAN: That's right. We don't have  
18 to do an order at all.

19                   HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: We only did it  
20 -- well, we only did it because the protective order kit  
21 has one.

22                   MR. SCHENKKAN: All I'm saying is I think we  
23 do need to --

24                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And I'm suggesting that  
25 this may be different than protective order.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No, I agree  
2 with you. I'm just saying I have no problem with that.

3 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I mean, if you  
4 want a pro se to get relief, you have to do an order. The  
5 judge is not going to sit there and craft an order. The  
6 judge is going to say, "Where's your order?"

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: I agree with Justice  
9 Christopher on that, and I want to point out something  
10 else. This requires a very minimal showing. It says  
11 129A.002(b), "A plaintiff in an action for injunctive  
12 relief is entitled to a TRO on a showing that the  
13 plaintiff is likely to succeed in establishing that the  
14 individual was cyberbullied." The recipient, and then it  
15 says, "A plaintiff is entitled to a temporary permanent  
16 injunction upon a showing that the individual was  
17 cyberbullying the recipient." One event entitles to an  
18 injunction. There's no requirement of ongoing -- of  
19 continuing harm here. I think that was pretty clearly the  
20 intent of the Legislature.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Or a statement  
22 of injury.

23 MR. GILSTRAP: What's that?

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Or a statement  
25 of injury.

1 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah. Yeah. There's no  
2 requirement of injury.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So what is -- what is the  
4 Supreme Court in a form going to tell the judge to tell  
5 the defendant not to do? Cyberbully?

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, yeah, that's the  
7 restraining order, and that gets into the really neat part  
8 on paragraph -- on page two of the order, and it tells  
9 that the parent -- one, the parent "shall take reasonable  
10 actions to stop the student from using the phone or  
11 internet to cyberbully the defendant," or that the parents  
12 shall take possession of so-and-so's phone and computer,  
13 or -- and this is the one, that the defendant -- the  
14 parents shall instruct the child to delete what she's  
15 posted on the internet. Those are the three forms of  
16 relief, and I think that's what -- realistically, that's  
17 what the Legislature would expect the rule -- otherwise  
18 there's no realistic relief here. It may be too broad,  
19 take your computer away. Who knows.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, here's what I'm  
21 worried about. This form is going to have the imprimatur  
22 of the Supreme Court, which suggests that it's okay, and  
23 does anybody think that that order that you just read is  
24 okay?

25 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, you know, it's going to

1 have -- the Supreme Court by promulgating this -- this  
2 whole thing may be promulgating an unconstitutional  
3 procedure. I mean, that's the whole problem.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, but the point --  
5 the statute does not require the Court to promulgate an  
6 order.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: Well --

8 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Yeah, but it  
9 says what the court should order. It says it right there  
10 in the statute.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It says what the district  
12 judge should order, but it doesn't -- it doesn't require  
13 the Supreme Court to promulgate an order that -- that, you  
14 know, if I were on the Court I would have concerns about  
15 whether this form that I'm sending out is constitutional.

16 MR. MUNZINGER: Why would that power not be  
17 inherent in the Supreme Court's power granted by the Rules  
18 of Civil Procedure to make orders concerning civil  
19 procedure? This is a civil procedure. It's a civil  
20 proceeding in a civil court. Why couldn't the Court do  
21 that? Why couldn't the Court -- there was a discussion  
22 earlier this morning about the need for privacy.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Are you saying that they  
24 have jurisdiction to do it?

25 MR. MUNZINGER: You know, we have a court

1 rule that Rule 76a doesn't apply to these and that they  
2 may be confidential at the discretion of the court. It  
3 would seem to me the Texas Supreme Court has that  
4 discretion now without any enabling statute from the  
5 Legislature on this particular problem. This is -- to me  
6 it's civil litigation, so I think the Court would have  
7 that authority.

8                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, yeah, the question  
9 is -- you know, I think they do. They have jurisdiction.  
10 They have the authority. The question is whether they  
11 should exercise it. Yeah, Pete.

12                   MR. SCHENKKAN: Chip, is your question on  
13 that, does it have to do with constitutionality of the  
14 speech context? Is that what you're --

15                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, concerning that.

16                   MR. SCHENKKAN: I mean, you know, we're  
17 sitting in the room with you as an expert on this. Why  
18 don't you just briefly tell us what that concern is  
19 because it may be that it's insoluble by anything we can  
20 do. We have to have an order attached to this form, or we  
21 are wasting everyone's time. Now, it may be that because  
22 the order under the statute by statute doesn't have to  
23 include some stuff that you say it does -- that you might  
24 tell us it does have to say. That's what I'm not -- I'm  
25 not understanding yet whether we have a problem that can

1 be solved by the words.

2                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, you know, to follow  
3 up on Richard's "This is America speech" --

4                   MR. SCHENKKAN: Right.

5                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- if I'm a parent or an  
6 18-year-old child defendant. I guess you wouldn't be a  
7 child, but 18-year-old defendant, and a judge is saying  
8 that you can't -- you can't say this anymore. You  
9 can't -- you've got to erase something from your system,  
10 there has to be detailed findings in the First Amendment  
11 context as to why that is so. I mean, it's prospectively  
12 when you're enjoining somebody from speech that's a prior  
13 restraint, and it has to be justified by a compelling  
14 governmental interest, and having just a form order that  
15 is -- that is sanctioned by the Supreme Court, you know,  
16 of course, all of the district judges say, "Oh, well,  
17 we've got a form order here. Let's just enter it." But  
18 the Court is then misleading the district judges into  
19 what -- or the county judges into what is an okay form.

20                   MR. SCHENKKAN: That's helping because I'm  
21 starting to understand how this looks to you from where  
22 you're sitting and has a problem, but isn't -- I would  
23 have thought that the answer to that was that the  
24 draftsman of this for the Legislature, rightly or  
25 wrongly, he or she thought it met that standard to say

1 you're going to issue an order to stop further  
2 cyberbullying upon a finding that there has been a  
3 cyberbullying when cyberbullying is defined to include as  
4 an absolute requirement one or the other or both of two  
5 things, interferes with the student's intellectual  
6 opportunities or substantially disrupts the order and  
7 operation of the classroom, et cetera, and I thought that  
8 was what the Davis versus whatever turned out to be,  
9 Monroe.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Whoever said it  
11 was about conduct was right. It was. It wasn't an  
12 internet case, but they've got to be taking the language  
13 from that case.

14 MR. SCHENKKAN: But if that's right then  
15 isn't that the answer to that concern, that the  
16 Legislature has tried, maybe not terribly artfully, but  
17 they have built into the definition of what will be found  
18 as a fact to have happened and will be ordered to not  
19 happen again, something that would serve a compelling  
20 state interest in the narrow context of schools. It  
21 either interferes with the student's educational  
22 opportunities or it substantially disrupts, et cetera, and  
23 so isn't that enough for purposes of setting up this  
24 process? And then, sure, they've got to be hard cases at  
25 the lines where the facts that some particular judge said

1 met this standard might seem too thin to you or someone  
2 else with sensitivity sensitized by a whole lot more  
3 litigation in a lot more contexts where the precedent  
4 might matter. Well, that's not a very good idea to draw  
5 the line there, but for our purposes wouldn't that be good  
6 enough?

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, I don't know.  
8 Justice Christopher.

9 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, if it's  
10 your position that you cannot draft a constitutional order  
11 to address cyberbullying then the Supreme Court should not  
12 create the petition at all, period. If you think that  
13 there is a way to craft a constitutional order then I  
14 think the Supreme Court can impose the requirements in its  
15 draft order that would be constitutional.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, I don't think so at  
17 all, Tracy. The statute directs the Supreme Court to  
18 promulgate a form, a petition. That's not the same -- in  
19 implementing the statute. The Court doesn't have in front  
20 of it right now an adversary proceeding where they can  
21 say, "Oh, this looks unconstitutional to us" or not.  
22 They've been directed. They've been given specific  
23 direction by the Legislature to pass a -- to pass -- to  
24 promulgate a form implementing the statute. Fine. But  
25 they --

1 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: But the form  
2 implementing the statute includes an order because it  
3 talks about what the judge can do, what the judge can  
4 order.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, we just read the  
6 statute differently. Judge.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, the --  
8 when we were drafting this I wanted to put in some things  
9 that would make it more constitutional, hopefully; and it  
10 was pointed out to me by somebody on the subcommittee, I  
11 guess, that, well, you're putting a higher burden on that  
12 parent than the Legislature said he or she had. What  
13 business do you have doing that? Particularly when it  
14 says you don't need something, it would be in direct  
15 conflict with the statute to require it. So we probably  
16 do have an unconstitutional statute, so what does the  
17 Supreme Court do in that situation? Wait for the case to  
18 come up. In the meantime, we promulgate what's consistent  
19 with the statute. I guess the Court could decide that  
20 we're not going to promulgate it because it's  
21 unconstitutional, but usually it waits for case.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, I agree with that.  
23 No, I think -- I agree with what you said. You can't --  
24 and I heard some suggestions this morning that we ought to  
25 define, you know, what --

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- what different terms  
3 mean. No, I agree, that's legislating, and I don't think  
4 we should do that. I think the Court has been directed to  
5 create a form that a pro se litigant can take and say,  
6 "Okay, I'm filling this form out and I'm going to file it  
7 in court."

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Without an  
9 order. Yeah. And then the court -- I guess your idea is  
10 then the judge does what he or she knows needs to be done  
11 to make it First Amendment constitutional.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. I mean, I would  
13 hope.

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, but if  
15 I'm the district judge and I'm reading the statute, I  
16 guess I could say, "I'm going to require this of you,"  
17 even though the statute says you're not required to do it,  
18 because I know when it goes up it will be reversed on  
19 constitutional grounds.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The judge could look at  
21 it and say, "I'm looking at this statute, and I've got two  
22 pro se litigants here," or "I've got a representative  
23 defendant who is raising a First Amendment issue," which  
24 you don't have to raise as an affirmative defense, and "I  
25 don't think this is constitutional. So I'm going to enter

1 an order that says, you know, even though all of these  
2 elements are met, they can't -- I cannot enjoin you  
3 consistent with the First Amendment." Signed, judge.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, you know, it's  
7 obviously not what the Legislature intended.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, of course not.  
9 They think it's constitutional, and it may be. It may be  
10 constitutional, but we ought not to be weighing in on that  
11 now.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I think the Court in  
13 promulgating a form could probably take comfort in the  
14 diminished right, the fact the Supreme Court has held  
15 repeatedly that the rights of students to have free speech  
16 in school-related activities is very diminished.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, they don't say that.

18 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, they got the famous  
19 Bong Hits for Jesus case, Morse against Frederick where  
20 they unfurled a banner across the street from the school,  
21 said -- and it said "Bong Hits for Jesus" to give you some  
22 idea of the maturity level of the students, and the Court  
23 said you could expel them for that.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, I haven't read that  
25 case in a while, but I believe it pivoted on the fact that

1 the kid testified that it was a joke, he wasn't trying to  
2 express an idea on a matter of public concern.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I think that -- I doubt  
4 if the Court would have reached a different one if he  
5 would have said, "I'm serious about bong hits for Jesus."

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I don't know about that.  
7 Pete.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: It is clearly diminished.  
9 Case after case says that students don't have the same  
10 First Amendment rights as adults.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, and there were also  
12 -- we don't need to get into this debate. Pete.

13 MR. SCHENKKAN: Chip, isn't -- isn't the  
14 situation that if it's clear that the statute doesn't  
15 require the Court to promulgate instructions that include  
16 an order --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

18 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- but it's also clear as a  
19 practical matter that if you don't have an order, judges  
20 who are not going to be -- have 50 lawyers from around the  
21 state, including one of the leading First Amendment  
22 lawyers in the country, available at their hand to tell  
23 them there even is a constitutional issue, much less what  
24 it is and what you ought to do about it, especially on a  
25 TRO, where all of these cases are going to get decided,

1 most of them finally decided, that's a big decision, but  
2 it is the Court's decision.

3           It seems to me that the best service we can  
4 be to the Court is to give a draft of instructions and a  
5 form of petition which is user-friendly to the parent of  
6 the cyberbullied child and a form of order which uses the  
7 statute's efforts, however imperfect, to comply with the  
8 Constitution, and then see if we ever have a case where  
9 the defendant shows up at the temporary injunction with a  
10 real lawyer who says, "You've got a First Amendment  
11 problem here, Judge. This is unconstitutional restraint  
12 on prior speech, according to the United States Supreme  
13 Court decision in" whatever.

14           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, I think that the  
15 record is probably fulsome on the two different competing  
16 positions here. The Court certainly does have the  
17 authority to promulgate an order. The statute doesn't  
18 require it to, and some people think that it should be --  
19 it should promulgate it, and I don't think it should,  
20 but --

21           MR. SCHENKKAN: And I'll let it go with just  
22 one more, which is I don't think we have that order in the  
23 packet at the moment, and I would certainly like the  
24 subcommittee to have a chance to give you one that tries  
25 to --

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: We do have.

2 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: There is an order.

3 MR. SCHENKKAN: But with that language.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No.

5 MR. SCHENKKAN: That's what I'm saying, try

6 to use the language that's in the statute that is an

7 attempt to comply with *Davis vs. Monroe's* idea of what

8 constitutes a compelling state interest in this specific

9 context. We don't have to sign off on whether it works.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Richard.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: I just wonder if there's a

12 need for any amendment to the Court's existing rules on

13 temporary restraining orders and temporary injunctions to

14 recognize this statute and the statutory exemptions from

15 certain provisions that are required customarily in both

16 TROs and temporary injunctions, because if I'm a

17 practitioner and I get one of these dadgum things, first

18 thing I do is go to the Rules of Civil Procedure to see

19 what TROs and injunctions say, and none of this stuff is

20 said in this form or this order, and so now what do I do?

21 And it may be that we want to give some thought to

22 amendments, at least some kind of a notice amendment to

23 those two rules or that series of rules, saying, "See

24 so-and-so" and whatever the Court decides to say, but --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, good point.

1 MR. MUNZINGER: There are certain things in  
2 the statute that the Legislature says the order does not  
3 have to say, but it doesn't impose any restriction on the  
4 Supreme Court concerning confidentiality and concerning  
5 other things that the Court may want it to say.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, good point. Nina.

7 MS. CORTELL: A couple of things. One, the  
8 instructions refers to "forms" in the plural, and I don't  
9 think it's just restricted to the petition itself, and I  
10 think it would be an empty exercise from all we've heard  
11 today to only provide the petition, and I don't think the  
12 Legislature intended an empty exercise. So I think it's  
13 fair to have it include the order. Second, it seems to me  
14 that we often have rules or -- that the Court's not saying  
15 it will ultimately uphold in a certain context. I mean,  
16 it's never vouching for that. It only means that the  
17 clerk has to accept the form if it's filled out as  
18 intended. It's not a voucher by the Supreme Court of its  
19 constitutionality. But if that is a concern, I don't know  
20 why we can't have sort of a reservation of rights or  
21 something like that where that's made clear, but the  
22 bigger point is that we're supposed to be providing  
23 something that's easily used by these litigants, and if we  
24 don't give them the order, I think we're defeating the  
25 purpose, and again, it says "forms" in the plural.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Apart from all of that, we  
3 also I think enjoy a good working relationship with the  
4 Legislature now, which we didn't have 10 or 15 years ago.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, last time you  
6 testified.

7 MR. ORSINGER: And so we -- if we refuse to  
8 implement their public policy decision, they may go back  
9 to adopting rules in the form of statutes and things like  
10 that, so the -- the rule-making capacity of the Court I  
11 think should be done consistent with the legislative  
12 viewpoint, and then the Court always reserves the right to  
13 rule on constitutional issues when they're presented a  
14 case in controversy.

15 Having said that, it's really -- I think  
16 this whole debate boils down to two things. In the  
17 statute a recipient of cyberbullying behavior can seek  
18 injunctive relief, and the plaintiff is entitled to  
19 temporary or permanent injunction on showing that the  
20 individual was cyberbullying the recipient. All you've  
21 got to prove is that you were the victim of cyberbullying  
22 and that that's the person that did it, and then you get a  
23 temporary restraining order, a temporary injunction, or  
24 permanent injunction. So our form should be that simple,  
25 and there may be severe constitutional concerns about

1 that, and if we want to have CLE at the judicial  
2 conference, they do that four times a year. You can talk  
3 to them about, you know, what they want to do as judges,  
4 whether they want to worry about the First Amendment or  
5 follow the statute; but from our perspective it seems to  
6 me like we ought to do what the Legislature asked us to  
7 do, which is make a recommendation to the Court that if  
8 you prove you're a victim of cyberbullying and the  
9 respondent is the person that did it, they need to get  
10 injunctive relief. So to me we ought to be focused on  
11 that and realize that all of these other criteria that we  
12 normally are concerned with are really not a factor.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

14 MR. LOW: What if the judge -- quite often  
15 the judge will delay his ruling. I don't want to make a  
16 ruling I found you did this, but you come back and that,  
17 and our order doesn't give him that option. He's got to  
18 find that child did that. He can't delay a ruling or  
19 anything. He has no discretion but to either find yes or  
20 no? He can't delay under the order?

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I don't know.

22 MR. ORSINGER: We're not really telling him  
23 when the court has to rule. They could rule today, they  
24 could rule a week from now, or they could just --

25 MR. LOW: Well, but then when you come back

1 and you said, but if you come back in five days, let me  
2 know if this is continued or something, he could dismiss  
3 it without finding some kid did that, so it's on his  
4 record for good.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, I mean, there's  
6 lots of ways that the trial court could handle it.

7 MR. LOW: Yeah, and a form that -- the  
8 suggestion was to help the nonlawyer.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

10 MR. LOW: The judge is the lawyer. He knows  
11 the law. He should -- if he doesn't and is not an expert  
12 on that, then he should refer it to a judge that knows  
13 more about that law, because he's supposed to know what  
14 the law is, and he can do. Anyway, that's all.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Justice  
16 Christopher.

17 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, rather  
18 than amending the TRO rule, I think it would be better to  
19 put in the form of the order "Pursuant to Texas Education  
20 Code, Section 11" -- you know, whatever -- "this TRO does  
21 not require the following findings."

22 MS. BARON: Or a bond.

23 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Or a bond.

24 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Well, does it  
25 require a bond?

1 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, it does. There's  
2 nothing that waives the bond requirement.

3 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I think it requires  
4 a bond.

5 MS. BARON: I thought I heard it does not.

6 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: It doesn't  
7 say.

8 MS. BARON: It does not say. Okay.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

10 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I'm going to suggest  
11 that if a lawyer shows up at the next hearing they're  
12 going to want a bond, and I've never signed a TRO without  
13 one, so unless it says this does not require a bond, I'll  
14 be putting in a bond about the amount that I would think  
15 an attorney would have to -- you know, someone would have  
16 to hire an attorney to appear.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: If we're going to require a  
18 bond, it's got to be in the instructions. It's got to be  
19 a warning in there.

20 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I think the law  
21 requires a bond unless you're --

22 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, granting -- a trial  
23 court has discretion to grant a temporary injunction with  
24 or without bond, and the silence of the Legislature should  
25 be interpreted as saying that that's -- the discretion of

1 the trial court is left undisturbed by this statute.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is that true? Can you do  
3 it without a bond?

4 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I think just a  
5 supersedeas bond, but other than that appellate  
6 supersedeas bond I don't think so.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher was  
8 shaking her head.

9 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: It has to be  
10 at least a dollar, unless the party affirmatively waives  
11 the bond.

12 MR. MUNZINGER: You have to have a bond?

13 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: You have to  
14 have a bond.

15 MR. ORSINGER: Is that a rule requirement or  
16 a statute requirement?

17 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: A rule  
18 requirement.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. That can be changed in  
20 a rule. So that's a very important question that we've  
21 just discussed because a bonding requirement is going to  
22 eliminate this remedy for most people. They're not going  
23 to know how to post a bond. They don't want to post a  
24 bond. They won't be able to afford to post a bond.  
25 Certainly if the bond is enough to pay for defense fees of

1 1,500 or \$2,500. So the Legislature should have but  
2 didn't waive the requirement of a bond.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, maybe it didn't  
4 want to.

5 MR. ORSINGER: Maybe it didn't want to. I  
6 would be curious to know if anybody knows whether it was  
7 considered and discussed, but the Supreme Court has the  
8 power to eliminate the bond requirement. I don't know if  
9 they care to.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

11 MR. SCHENKKAN: Yeah, on this, on the bond  
12 question, we do have less to go on on the statute. I  
13 think -- I really think it's pretty clear that they  
14 thought they were complying with the Constitution as far  
15 as compelling state interest and things we might say that  
16 they didn't. But on the bond, yeah, it's less clear, but  
17 it does seem to me that the fairer reading of this from  
18 the fact that you're also not required to plead or prove  
19 any of the things you usually are for temporary  
20 restraining orders and temporary injunctions such as  
21 irreparable injury, that they really didn't contemplate  
22 this would be something that would then stop because you  
23 couldn't do a bond. If -- at a bare minimum I think we're  
24 in a situation where it didn't occur to the Legislature  
25 that that would be something that would stop this from

1 ever doing it again; and if it had occurred to them they  
2 would have solved it in some way, such as saying either  
3 waive a bond or a nominal bond or something.

4           So, you know, we don't have as much to go on  
5 there, but I think it's -- it's kind of, back in Nina's  
6 point of view, if we're going to do something they  
7 intended us to do that's possible to actually be used, it  
8 ought to assume that a bond is not required, and then we  
9 will have to fight that one if somebody comes in and says,  
10 "My God, there should have been a bond."

11           MR. ORSINGER: I guess that leads me to ask  
12 another question here for the procedure hounds in the  
13 room, which is that an order is different from a temporary  
14 restraining order. A temporary restraining order is  
15 actually issued by the order of the court, and the order  
16 signed by the judge is the order directing the issuance of  
17 the temporary restraining order. So are we anticipating  
18 that we will direct -- that the order will direct the  
19 clerk to issue a temporary restraining order, or are we  
20 just going to prohibit behavior like grab your kid's phone  
21 and don't let them use the computer for a week? Because  
22 our form right now is just an order directed at the  
23 respondent, but I think technically that order is not a  
24 TRO. The TRO is a piece of process issued by the clerk of  
25 the court.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Elaine.

2 PROFESSOR CARLSON: It's a writ, type of  
3 writ.

4 MR. ORSINGER: So, I mean, in reality, this  
5 order is an order to issue a TRO, and it's really not  
6 written that way. It's written as if it's self-enacting.

7 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Rule 693a says, "In a  
8 divorce case the court in its discretion can dispense with  
9 the necessity of a bond in connection with an ancillary  
10 injunction in behalf of one spouse against the other." So  
11 that's an express instance, though, where it's not  
12 necessary.

13 I would like to just say that I come at this  
14 very differently than others. I think it's terrible for  
15 parents to get involved in the judicial process over  
16 bullying and put their child into the system, and I think  
17 we should say everything we can to give advice to the  
18 parents that this is expensive, it's time-consuming, it's  
19 public, you may have to put up a bond, you may not be able  
20 to get these records --

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sealed.

22 PROFESSOR CARLSON: -- sealed. I was going  
23 to say expunged. Sealed. I see it years later in the  
24 application process for law school, and I can't tell you  
25 how many young people have already had a run-in with the

1 law in terms of minor in possession, so they have to  
2 explain that. One of the questions we have on our  
3 application is "Have you ever been the subject a  
4 restraining order?" If they are, we are now very  
5 concerned. We take active shooting classes every year,  
6 and we are concerned about the safety of the other  
7 students in our school, and when you get into the process,  
8 it seems like it doesn't go well for the bully. They just  
9 get worse, and they do incredibly bad things. So I -- I  
10 question the wisdom of this approach. It's not my call.  
11 Obviously it's the Legislature, in dealing with obviously  
12 our psychological problems, and I just want to put that on  
13 the record.

14 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, the suit by statute is  
15 brought against the parent of the bully if the bully is --

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Alleged bully.

17 MR. MUNZINGER: -- under 18, or the alleged  
18 bully, if the bully is under age 18 and may be brought  
19 against the underaged alleged bully, which would I assume  
20 require the appointment of a guardian ad litem for that  
21 person, unless the statute has done away with the  
22 requirement of a guardian ad litem by saying you may sue  
23 the parent. The general tort rule being I'm not  
24 responsible for the torts of my son, unless they're  
25 malicious and within that one statute. I mean, that's the

1 last time I looked at that subject was many, many years  
2 ago, but it used to be parents were not responsible for  
3 the tort of their child unless it was malicious property  
4 damage and then there was a statutory capital in the  
5 statute. I mean, this thing has got all kinds of issues  
6 in here that the Legislature has -- apparently didn't  
7 choose to address.

8 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Unintended consequences.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, but the problem is  
10 everybody agrees it's a bad statute. Everybody agrees  
11 that a lot more thought should have gone into it. We're  
12 all in agreement, but we've got it. What should we do?  
13 Should we make it where it just can't be used, and that's  
14 one approach, or do we make it where it can be used and  
15 let the court sort it out?

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think you have to  
17 fairly follow what the Legislature has instructed the  
18 Court to do, but I wouldn't read that instruction as  
19 broadly as some people in the committee do. I would be a  
20 strict constructionist on this statute.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: It's a question of degree for  
22 you.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Go ahead, Richard.

24 MR. ORSINGER: One thing to keep in mind  
25 about this is that the Legislature probably anticipated

1 that this could only last for 14 days or maybe even be  
2 moved for one time to the 28 days because it's a TRO, and  
3 so if we are stepping on some constitutional amendments or  
4 even kicking them around and bruising their legs or knees,  
5 it's going to go away pretty quickly. I doubt any of this  
6 is ever going to hit an appellate court because TROs  
7 vanish too quickly. It's almost like somebody would have  
8 to bring public interest litigation on behalf of all the  
9 potential defendants in order to make this work.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Can't you get a TI under  
11 this?

12 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah, but as a practical  
13 matter how many of these people are ever going to show up  
14 for a temporary injunction hearing? What will happen is  
15 some judge is going to say, "I want you to take your kid's  
16 phone away," and you know, send them to do X, Y, and Z. I  
17 bet you -- I mean, we'll see, but I'll bet you that a lot  
18 of these problems get solved by appearing one time in  
19 front of the judge, and then the parent of the abusing  
20 child is going to get real upset and is going to come down  
21 on the kid and it's going to stop. So I think as a  
22 practical matter it probably won't get past the temporary  
23 hearing.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So without appellate  
25 review the kid can't get into Elaine's law school.

1 MR. ORSINGER: Well, you know, I think  
2 Elaine's issue there -- you know, maybe these judges will  
3 decide to announce their relief from the bench without  
4 ever signing an order. In fact, maybe -- maybe we ought  
5 to encourage that. I don't know. You give them a big  
6 lecture, you tell them they're going to be in trouble if  
7 they don't quit it.

8 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: They're not even  
9 coming.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Why not?

11 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: They didn't give  
12 them notice. The other side never got notice of these  
13 hearings.

14 MR. ORSINGER: Oh, but I'm talking about at  
15 the temporary hearing.

16 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Yeah, but, I mean,  
17 the first time they didn't get notice, so there's nobody  
18 to scream at.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Well, the temporary  
20 restraining orders will be out there.

21 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Well, it --

22 MR. ORSINGER: I guess that constituted an  
23 adverse finding it might be -- it might carry, how long?

24 PROFESSOR CARLSON: It doesn't preclude your  
25 admission, but I'm just saying schools have a much more

1 significant concern now about mental health behavior after  
2 mass shootings.

3 MR. ORSINGER: Sure. And if the temporary  
4 restraining order -- we have to be careful what we say in  
5 it because if it has any taint of sex or violence in it  
6 then it's going to have huge consequences for the rest of  
7 their lives.

8 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Yep.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: But Elaine says the question  
10 is "Have you ever been the subject of a restraining  
11 order?" We have an 18-year-old defendant, and I don't  
12 think it's going to do a lot of good to tell the  
13 plaintiff's parents, "Hey, you might give this kid a  
14 permanent record." They'll say, "Great. Look what he's  
15 done to my kid." I mean, but the business about giving an  
16 18-year-old -- I mean, "Have you ever been the subject of  
17 a restraining order?" That's a question going into  
18 college. That probably gets me -- that concerns me more  
19 than the First Amendment right now.

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, the  
21 child isn't the subject of the restraining order. It's  
22 the parent.

23 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, if they're 18, they  
24 are.

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right, but

1 most of the time.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, could they slip the  
3 question if they were 15?

4 MR. GILSTRAP: Well --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, I'm asking Elaine.

6 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I don't know if they  
7 said "no" and then there's an investigation on the back  
8 end and the kid ends up in good standing to take the bar  
9 exam, and a lot of those things get fleshed out in much  
10 greater detail after the student has already been in  
11 school for two and a half years and has a hundred thousand  
12 dollars in loans, and they say, "Well, you lied." So --

13 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, if your parents are  
14 subject -- if your parents are told to take your phone  
15 away from you, are you the subject of a restraining order?

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No.

17 MR. SCHENKKAN: No, you're the object. I  
18 mean, you're the subject but not the object.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're the subject of  
20 conduct that results in a restraining order.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: I understand. I'm just  
22 trying to get the kid past the entrance.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, let's take our  
24 afternoon break.

25 (Recess from 3:36 p.m. to 4:02 p.m.)

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. We've got about an  
2 hour left, and we're going to finish this rule today, and  
3 we're never going to talk about it again, ever.

4                   HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah.

5                   MR. GILSTRAP: We'll let the Supreme Court  
6 talk about it.

7                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, the Supreme Court  
8 is going to get all the opportunity they can handle to  
9 deal with it, and I've consulted with Chief Justice Hecht,  
10 and I think we need to focus on what the -- what our  
11 committee thinks are the remaining items that are of  
12 importance or that we want the Court to consider. A lot  
13 of it I think we've fully vetted. Schenkkan wants to  
14 bring up again whether there should be an order, but I  
15 said absolutely not, we've already talked about that.  
16 Scott.

17                   MR. STOLLEY: Are we to the forms yet,  
18 because I've been waiting all day to talk about something  
19 on the forms?

20                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We're going to talk  
21 forms. Why don't you talk forms, Scott?

22                   MR. STOLLEY: Well, I have a question, and  
23 I'm sorry if it's been addressed, but the form calls for  
24 the child's full name, and isn't the usual practice to use  
25 initials?

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, it has to be. 21c.

2 MR. STOLLEY: Okay. So that was a question.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Am right about that?

4 MS. WOOTEN: 21c.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. That's right,  
6 isn't it?

7 CHIEF JUSTICE HECHT: Yeah, that's it.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, it's got to be  
9 initials. If it's under 18, it's got to be initials.

10 MR. STOLLEY: So the form needs to change in  
11 that respect.

12 MR. ORSINGER: Is that for the respondent as  
13 well as the petitioner?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Yes.

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, we  
16 were --

17 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Unless they're --

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: -- I think we  
19 were concerned about since it's an injunction, the  
20 injunction, you're going to have to name somebody  
21 enjoined, and I guess you're going to have to tell them  
22 with respect to -- tell them what to do with respect to a  
23 particular child, but I guess you could do that with  
24 initials, but you're going to have a last name anyway of a  
25 parent, and if it's Yelenosky, it's not going to be hard

1 to figure out who that is.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. J.Y.

3 MR. ORSINGER: But if your name was Smith it  
4 would be a little harder.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, that's  
6 true.

7 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: But as you're doing it  
8 remember, though, there can be adults in this.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's right.

10 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Yeah. So you can't  
11 just blindly say, "Put your initials up here." So --

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You would have to -- you  
13 would have to say in the form that if the -- if the party  
14 is under 18 then 21c mandates use of initials.

15 MR. MUNZINGER: But the statute contemplates  
16 suit against an adult parent.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Yes. Unless the child is --

18 MR. MUNZINGER: Unless the child is --

19 THE REPORTER: Wait a minute.

20 MR. ORSINGER: Unless the child has obtained  
21 majority.

22 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, we do have the name of  
23 the --

24 MR. ORSINGER: The named respondent will be  
25 an adult no matter what, but they may reference events

1 that were caused by a child, who will have to be  
2 identified by initials.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: "I believe the student's name  
4 is ABC" in the form.

5 MR. ORSINGER: The respondent.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Or "The respondent's name is  
7 ABC."

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Scott, what else do you  
9 got?

10 MR. STOLLEY: That was it.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're one for one, man.  
12 You're batting a thousand. Yeah, David.

13 MR. JACKSON: So what happens if you have a  
14 list of students? I mean, we were talking earlier about  
15 listing all of these students' names.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The parties?

17 MR. JACKSON: Yeah. What do you do?

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I don't think that 21c  
19 calls for parties to be listed by the clerk.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: No, but it is a problem. I  
21 mean, this only contemplates a suit against one person;  
22 and, you know, what if 20 people are, you know, doing some  
23 kind of collective shaming on the internet. That's, I  
24 think, a typical case here. I think that's what the  
25 statute -- the terrible incident that gave rise to the

1 statute. It was a bunch of kids.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: If you stop one, you don't do  
4 any good. So do we have a place for more than one person?

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody acting in concert  
6 therewith. Richard.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: Also the statute is silent  
8 concerning court costs and the cost of service. You know,  
9 I mean, to serve somebody today is a couple hundred bucks.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Well, there's nothing in here  
11 about serving anybody anyway. There's nothing in here  
12 about --

13 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, how do you get --

14 MR. ORSINGER: -- issuing a citation,  
15 issuing a temporary restraining order, issuing a notice.

16 MR. MUNZINGER: I understand, but how do you  
17 get jurisdiction -- how do you get jurisdiction over them  
18 if you don't cite them and serve them? How does the court  
19 get jurisdiction?

20 MR. ORSINGER: Our instructions --

21 MR. MUNZINGER: It asks you to presume that  
22 somebody is going to pay a court cost filing fee.

23 MR. ORSINGER: Well, our instructions don't  
24 provide for the requesting a citation to be served on the  
25 respondent. It doesn't request that a show cause order to

1 appear at a temporary injunction hearing. It doesn't  
2 provide for the issuance of a temporary restraining order,  
3 which I said before is typed by the clerk, not by the  
4 judge; and then at the end of our form we ask for "to  
5 recover all court costs and reimburse me for any fees I  
6 have paid"; and I don't know if that "fees" means fees  
7 paid to the clerk or to the sheriff or to the -- I guess  
8 that would be -- I don't know to --

9 MR. MUNZINGER: I'm thinking out loud,  
10 Richard, but how can --

11 MR. ORSINGER: Are these court costs --

12 MR. MUNZINGER: -- a court enter an  
13 injunction restraining a defendant from doing X without  
14 having given the defendant an opportunity to be heard. He  
15 has to be brought into court. To be brought into court he  
16 has to be served. To be served he's either served with a  
17 pauper's affidavit or what's was called a pauper's --  
18 affidavit of inability to pay costs or he pays costs. I  
19 mean, all of these things the Legislature is silent on,  
20 but the Constitution isn't.

21 MR. ORSINGER: So what we've got right here  
22 is we've got a pleading, but the pleading leads to an  
23 order that's really not self-executing, and the order  
24 doesn't provide for notice of the temporary hearing, and  
25 it doesn't provide for the issuance by the clerk of the

1 TRO. It doesn't give instructions to request a petition  
2 to be typed up. I mean, a citation to be typed up and  
3 served on the respondent. I mean, we are really not  
4 telling these people how to initiate a lawsuit.

5 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, given what the  
6 Legislature has said, somehow or another -- here I am, Joe  
7 Schmoe, and I've got my little girl who's been abused or I  
8 think she's being abused, and I don't have any money. And  
9 so now I'm going to go down there, and I'm going to file  
10 this petition and get relief for my little girl, and all  
11 of the sudden I find out that I either have to execute an  
12 affidavit of inability to pay costs or pay to serve each  
13 of the persons who is abusing my daughter. There's eight  
14 of them, times \$250 each is what? \$2,000 dollars. And  
15 I'm going to pay \$2,000 to put an end to this? Can the  
16 court take the case? Can the court issue an order without  
17 service and a hearing? You can't. How can you have such  
18 a thing?

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, all of that gets back  
21 to the problem that Chip raised. We're told to promulgate  
22 an application, but the response is, well, the application  
23 without an order is going to be meaningless, so we  
24 promulgate a form. Now, the form without citation is  
25 going to be meaningless. We promulgate citation. I mean,

1 how far do we go?

2 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, that may be Elaine's  
3 point, too. Elaine's point was do all you can to dissuade  
4 these things because of the harm that they're doing. It  
5 isn't that you're being contumacious of the Legislature to  
6 point out that in order for you to get an order that will  
7 withstand constitutional muster in America you've got to  
8 have a hearing, and to have a hearing the court has to  
9 have jurisdiction, and to get jurisdiction the party has  
10 to be served with a citation, and to get a citation costs  
11 250 bucks, and the only people bound by the order are  
12 those persons who had their conduct adjudicated.  
13 Therefore, give some thought before you file this because  
14 you might have to do all of this. That's the form. The  
15 form has got to say to a poor person who is seeking relief  
16 they think it's a simple thing to get relief.

17 I kidded the Chief at the break. I said,  
18 "Gee, Chief, just another statute," and we both laughed,  
19 you know, but here's the point. The parent who doesn't  
20 have the money seeking a inexpensive, efficient relief for  
21 the child they love is getting themselves into a morass of  
22 expense and complication by filing that they don't have  
23 the least idea of what they're doing, and the Legislature  
24 didn't say a word to them, and the Legislature doesn't  
25 have the authority to do away with the requirement for due

1 process to have a right to notice and a hearing to prepare  
2 for it and a hearing to have it. And the defendant is  
3 going to be -- I mean, the Court has to take all of these  
4 things into consideration.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Wasn't that the -- wasn't  
6 that the point that I think Elaine made about --

7 MR. MUNZINGER: Yeah. I agree.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- you better know what  
9 you're getting into.

10 MR. MUNZINGER: I agree. I think that's  
11 part of the form.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Richard.

13 MR. ORSINGER: I agree with Tracy  
14 Christopher's comment that if you don't do an order that  
15 probably there will not be an order; but maybe that's the  
16 best thing, that there isn't an order, because if there's  
17 going to be an order there needs to be an order to the  
18 clerk to issue a temporary restraining order and then  
19 there has to be a hearing set and then there has to be an  
20 order to issue a show cause order to appear and show why  
21 the temporary injunction shouldn't be granted, and we're  
22 not doing any of those things.

23 So it seems to me like we either ought to  
24 tell them how to really do this lawsuit and get it started  
25 and get citation and get a temporary restraining order

1 issued and get a temporary injunction hearing set; or we  
2 ought to just decide we're going to do what the  
3 Legislature says and give them a petition and an order  
4 that really has no legal effect with no instructions on  
5 how to carry through to a temporary hearing or a final  
6 hearing, no mention of a bond, no explanation of posting a  
7 bond; and what we have is a procedure that's going to die  
8 because we -- there's not enough information here to  
9 actually make it go anywhere, and maybe we want it to die.  
10 Maybe it just will have the effect of scaring somebody  
11 that the legal system has arisen and is about to get  
12 involved, but doesn't actually get involved because  
13 there's no due process, there's no binding orders issued.  
14 That's a possibility.

15           But if we're going to do an order, if we  
16 really want this to be valid, don't we have to tell them  
17 that they need to issue citation? Don't we need to tell  
18 them they have to have a temporary hearing? Don't we have  
19 to tell them that there are costs associated with this?

20           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Kennon.

21           MS. WOOTEN: I just want to put on the  
22 record as well that this law to my knowledge came about  
23 because a young man committed suicide after being bullied.  
24 I understand the concerns. They're valid about somebody  
25 bringing a child into this law process, litigation

1 process, and scarring that child, but this -- this is a  
2 problem that leads to children committing suicide, and I  
3 don't want us to forget that and say this procedure should  
4 die because it's complicated and it may have  
5 constitutional flaws somewhere along the way. There's a  
6 very real reason for this law, and I hope that we would do  
7 our best to try to address the problems that gave rise to  
8 it.

9                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Jim Perdue was  
10 talking to me, and he had to leave, but he said that --  
11 and Lisa was involved in the bill, I understand; but he  
12 said that this started out as a private right of action  
13 against the parent, and some people objected to that, and  
14 so somewhere in the process it got changed where the  
15 sections creating a private right of action got taken out  
16 and the injunction aspects of it went in; but I think you  
17 make a good point, Kennon, that if there is -- if there is  
18 a persistent pervasive kind of attack on a child that has  
19 the potential to lead to that child killing himself, the  
20 parent, most parents, would be motivated enough to get the  
21 thing on file and get the thing served and -- but there's  
22 a continuum of how serious these things are; and some of  
23 them may be farther down the line than a child killing  
24 himself. So I don't know what that means, but it is what  
25 it is. But Judge Peeples.

1                   HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Chip, if we're not  
2 going to -- and if the Court is not going to take final  
3 action on this, if the Legislature is told that, they're  
4 still in session right now. I think a big, big  
5 improvement to this would be to have an amendment this  
6 session that would authorize these to be filed in JP court  
7 where they're designed for quick hearings, informal. They  
8 know how to get people served, and their dockets -- it  
9 doesn't take a long time. Informal, quick, effective.  
10 You get them in court. I think that would be a big  
11 improvement if the statute could be changed, if it's -- if  
12 there are enough problems with it right now that it's not  
13 going to be done quickly.

14                   HONORABLE PETER KELLY: Do JP courts have  
15 constitutional authority to do that?

16                   HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Well --

17                   HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: We've got a  
18 constitutional restriction or a statutory one.

19                   HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: Maybe they  
20 couldn't.

21                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

22                   HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I was going to point  
23 out that in the instructions as proposed there is a  
24 discussion about the charges and how to proceed without  
25 payment of those costs, and then in the next paragraph it

1 says, "What happens when I file the petition," which is a  
2 abbreviated discussion of post-filing; and the part in  
3 there that scares me -- and since we don't have a clerk on  
4 the committee anymore, I'll raise it from the clerk's  
5 perspective; but when there is an expressed instruction to  
6 ask the clerk to explain the next steps, you're probably  
7 going to have a revolution on your hands if you have the  
8 clerks -- if you give that instruction in the instructions  
9 to tell them, "Well, right here they said to ask you what  
10 happens next, and I'm asking." So I would think maybe  
11 there's some other way to give them guidance without that.

12           And about one, two, three, four, five lines  
13 down, "They may tell you to wait," just a word missing. I  
14 don't think that one is particularly significant, but on  
15 the -- there's two places where they're talking about  
16 oaths or declarations subject to perjury and the word  
17 "purposely give false information." "Purposely" to me is  
18 too loose a term, and I just think it ought to be "You can  
19 be prosecuted for perjury if you give false information."  
20 While it may not technically be correct, there may be an  
21 intent requirement there. Given the purpose of the  
22 instructions, I don't think you're going to lose anything  
23 if you take out the word "purposely." So -- and I would  
24 like to repeat my iteration of Stephen's recommendation in  
25 his original memo more than a year ago, the memo to Frank,

1 that said we may be better off having multiple forms  
2 that's tailored to the person that's filling out the form,  
3 and then that way I think it makes it infinitely more  
4 understandable.

5           The only other comment that I would make is  
6 the statute does require that something be provided in  
7 Spanish, the form and the instructions.

8           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

9           HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I personally would  
10 recommend that the Spanish translation be on the form  
11 itself, not in a separate form that can't be used, so that  
12 we've only got -- if we've got two different forms and one  
13 set of instructions, we don't wind up with two set of  
14 forms in English, one set of instructions in English, two  
15 in Spanish and one in -- instruction in Spanish, and you  
16 can't use the Spanish form. Specifically under the  
17 statute, you can't fill out and file the Spanish form.  
18 They're only for purposes of instruction and explanation,  
19 and so but they specifically say you can incorporate them,  
20 and I would recommend them be incorporated.

21           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Anything else,  
22 Judge?

23           HONORABLE TOM GRAY: No.

24           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I had a question, Judge  
25 Yelenosky, on the where to file the petition.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What if the student  
3 and/or parent lives in a different county? Is that okay?

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: My quick  
5 answer to that is there are going to be a bunch of  
6 problems like that, which is one of the reasons -- you  
7 know, clerks don't give legal advice, but they do tell  
8 people things like "You're in the wrong courthouse."  
9 "This judge hears TROs on this day." That kind of stuff.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: So I would put  
12 that into that category. Unless something we say here is  
13 wrong in that regard the silence is because there are too  
14 many things to discuss, and maybe it's this one is  
15 particularly important to you.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, I just can't remember  
17 my injunction law well enough.

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Oh, it's in  
19 the county -- in the county of the enjoined person, I'm  
20 pretty sure.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

22 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: That's not what the  
23 instructions say.

24 MR. JACKSON: No, it isn't.

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: What do they

1 say?

2 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: That they'll be filed  
3 "where you live."

4 MR. JACKSON: "Where you live."

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Oh, well,  
6 that's true. That's wrong.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It seems to me --

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: As a practical  
9 matter it may not be a big deal because, again, 90 percent  
10 of these will probably be the same school, but you're  
11 right. That's wrong.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Or any -- it should be "where  
13 any of the defendants live."

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're going to have to  
16 account for -- you're going to have to account for the  
17 county where the enjoined defendant is living, right?

18 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, but if there is -- if  
19 one lives in Dallas County, the other lives in Tarrant  
20 County, you can sue in either county, I think.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Can you enjoin the Dallas  
22 County resident in Tarrant County?

23 MR. GILSTRAP: I think so. I think so.  
24 Gulf Television Antenna. I think that's the case.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Citing cases to us.

1 HONORABLE PETER KELLY: Well, particularly  
2 with cyber cases, though. You could have people all over  
3 the state or all over the country doing the bullying.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: All over planet earth.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: So it happens  
8 that --

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, but Justice Kelly  
10 raises a personal jurisdiction issue as well as a venue  
11 issue under our law, so I don't know.

12 MR. SCHENKKAN: Again, I think we're making  
13 life unduly hard here. There are a few cases in Texas  
14 where it might be two counties. Potter and Moore come to  
15 mind, but in general, even if we've got the parents of  
16 multiple kids who are doing the cyberbullying, all of the  
17 parents are going to live in the same county, and it's the  
18 same county that the adult filing on behalf of the  
19 cyberbullied child lives, and we ought to design it for  
20 that circumstance and then fake through what we say about  
21 the possibility of complications, because I believe Judge  
22 Yelenosky is right, that that's the permanent problem we  
23 have. We could always go farther into more details, and  
24 if we do that every time, it's totally useless. So we  
25 really do have to triage and decide which ones of those

1 things are worth including.

2 HONORABLE PETER KELLY: We're doing it on  
3 the discovery rules.

4 MR. SCHENKKAN: Including on the discovery  
5 rules. I agree completely.

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But those are  
7 rules for lawyers.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We shouldn't be giving  
9 wrong advice, though.

10 MR. SCHENKKAN: No, I agree, and we fixed  
11 that.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: This needs to be fixed.

13 MR. SCHENKKAN: It should be "where any of  
14 the respondents live."

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

16 MR. ORSINGER: So I think I would like to  
17 revisit this question about the style of the case, because  
18 the respondent is the parent of the minor who's causing  
19 the trouble, but the style is in re the name of the  
20 student who's the victim, even though the lawsuit is being  
21 brought by the victim's parent, and maybe it would be  
22 better if we had the name of the parent rather than the  
23 victim, the initials of the victim child.

24 MR. SCHENKKAN: And wouldn't we really  
25 actually instead of in re, we would have the way we have

1 it in the order? Petitioner, who is the parent of the  
2 cyberbullied child versus respondents, who are the parents  
3 of the alleged cyberbullied.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, that in re is usually  
5 used for proceedings that would name a minor, so --

6 MR. SCHENKKAN: I understand.

7 MR. ORSINGER: -- if it's going to be adult  
8 against adult then it ought to be plaintiff versus  
9 defendant.

10 MR. SCHENKKAN: But, again, we've got a  
11 trade-off here, and here the virtue of doing it with the  
12 names of the adults in the petition and in the order is  
13 that's who we're actually talking about --

14 MR. ORSINGER: Right.

15 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- in terms of who we want  
16 to get in front of this judge and who we want the judge to  
17 look in the eye and tell them to work it out and if they  
18 can't get it worked out in 15 minutes he or she is going  
19 to decide whether or not to order them to stop. So I  
20 think the advantage lies with doing it -- changing it to  
21 the parent.

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay.

23 MR. ORSINGER: So next question, Chip.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes. Fire away.

25 MR. ORSINGER: I'm a little worried on the

1 petition about the last page -- or page three of five. "I  
2 request the court order the respondent to pay all court  
3 fees and reimburse any" -- "reimburse me for any fees that  
4 have been paid." I don't know what fees are reimbursable  
5 if they're not court costs, but I would say we ought to  
6 use the word "court costs" and then decide are there, in  
7 fact, any other fees that are not court costs that are  
8 recoverable, because they would have to be -- they're not  
9 recoverable under this provision. They would have to be  
10 recoverable under the Civil Practice and Remedies Code,  
11 which doesn't allow recovery for attorney's fees. So I'm  
12 thinking maybe we should eliminate "any fees," "and to  
13 reimburse me for any fees."

14           Then the next sentence is -- I made this  
15 comment before. I think we should be very careful about  
16 misleading parents into thinking this file can be sealed  
17 when I don't think it can be. And then on the declaration  
18 under penalty of perjury, it's my view that the petition  
19 is kind of a road map for what you prove in the hearing.  
20 This petition really just lists the parties and then  
21 refers you to the unsworn declaration under the penalty of  
22 perjury, which is where the real meat of the allegations  
23 are.

24           And, first of all, the comment was made  
25 before we probably should say on here this has to be

1 written in English, not a foreign language, because  
2 someone who's filling out the form may do it in their own  
3 language. We ought to tell them. And secondly, do we  
4 want -- do we want this kind of narrative form, which may  
5 be unstructured and loose, to be the road map for what you  
6 have to prove; or should we break the petition down into  
7 little component parts, like "Explain the allegation as to  
8 why my child was a victim" and then what they were a  
9 victim of and then the identity of the respondent and put  
10 more of that in the pleading, put out in separate numbered  
11 paragraphs so that you're kind of making them think  
12 logically.

13           And then when we get over to the restraining  
14 order, there's a finding on the first page of the  
15 restraining order, "The court finds the petitioner is  
16 likely to succeed in proving at a final hearing." That's  
17 a standard for the issuance of a temporary injunction.  
18 You have to have probability of success, but that's not  
19 the standard for issuing a temporary restraining order.  
20 So I think we should remove that or some judges may think  
21 that they have to find a likelihood of success in order to  
22 issue a TRO. Well, to me that just should come out.

23           The next finding is "The order was granted  
24 without notice and without hearing because the emotional  
25 injury to the petitioner's child is irreparable and

1 ongoing or a threat and is imminent." The statute  
2 specifically says you don't have to prove that in order to  
3 get this injunction, and so I think we ought to take that  
4 finding out, too, because it is telling the judge not to  
5 sign this form unless they make the finding, but the  
6 finding is irrelevant.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: Richard, can I ask you a  
8 question right now about that very issue?

9 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah.

10 MR. MUNZINGER: Does the form contemplate  
11 the issuance of a temporary restraining order without any  
12 kind of a finding by the trial court on that very subject  
13 of imminent harm?

14 MR. ORSINGER: Yes. That's what the statute  
15 says. It says you don't have to find --

16 MR. MUNZINGER: But that says it for an  
17 injunction. It doesn't say that the trial court must  
18 issue a temporary restraining order on application.

19 MR. ORSINGER: It says "a plaintiff is  
20 entitled to a temporary or permanent injunction under this  
21 section on showing that the individual was cyberbullying  
22 the recipient."

23 MR. MUNZINGER: I'm distinguishing between a  
24 temporary restraining order and an injunction.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Well, this talks about a

1 temporary or permanent injunction. That provision I just  
2 read you there doesn't even address temporary restraining  
3 orders.

4 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, the only -- what  
5 prompts my question is that the obvious harm to the person  
6 restrained by a temporary -- by an ex parte temporary  
7 restraining order, and are we all contemplating that every  
8 one of these cases involves the issuance of an ex parte  
9 temporary restraining order, or are we contemplating a  
10 situation where that is the emergency situation and  
11 otherwise you will have a hearing on a temporary  
12 restraining order as to whether or not there will a TRO  
13 issued pending a hearing on a temporary injunction, as in  
14 the ordinary case? Because the statute, as you point out,  
15 says in -- I'm sorry, I've lost the section, but it does  
16 say something about notice and a hearing prior to the  
17 injunction. Yes, section 129A.002(c) on page two. "The  
18 plaintiff is not required to plead or prove that, before  
19 notice can be served and a hearing can be held, immediate  
20 and irreparable injury, loss, or damages is likely to  
21 result from past or future cyberbullying by the individual  
22 against the recipient," but that is in a section entitled  
23 "Injunctive relief," not in a section addressing the  
24 issuance of a temporary restraining order.

25 So I'm not sure that in every case a TRO

1 issues ex parte. That would be a pretty serious, drastic  
2 injury in today's world where, as Elaine points out, the  
3 question is "Have you ever been the subject of a TRO," and  
4 that can keep you from getting into law school or make you  
5 go through some other kind of deal or, you know, I mean,  
6 what have you. It could be a serious problem in today's  
7 world.

8 MR. ORSINGER: There is a section that  
9 applies to TRO, which is subdivision (e), and it says the  
10 court can grant the TRO -- I'm paraphrasing -- on motion  
11 of either party or sua sponte order the preservation of  
12 relevant electronic communication. The temporary  
13 restraining order or temporary injunction is not required  
14 to, number (1), "Define the injury or state why it's  
15 irreparable; (2), state why the order was granted without  
16 notice; or, (3), include an order setting the cause for  
17 trial on the merits with respect to the ultimate relief."

18 MR. MUNZINGER: I see that. My only  
19 question is, is that every case, or is that the urgent  
20 case?

21 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I mean, we could -- we  
22 haven't discussed this because the Legislature told us to  
23 draft the TRO, application for a TRO. It didn't say draft  
24 the pleading if you're going to skip the TRO hearing and  
25 go directly to the temporary injunction hearing, but we

1 could, and it might be smart if we did, saying you don't  
2 have to get a TRO. You can just file a lawsuit, and you  
3 can get citation, and you can get a hearing and then, you  
4 know, put on your proof.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: Chip?

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Frank.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, certainly we ought to  
8 give the judge the option to either issue the TRO or not  
9 issue the TRO and have them come back for a hearing. That  
10 seems to me to just be fundamental.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: So it should be -- it  
13 shouldn't be a one size fits all temporary restraining  
14 order. It ought to have two parts. One, this is a TRO.  
15 Two, this is we're coming back for a hearing. Check one  
16 or both -- check one and two or two.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So and the family law  
18 practice around the state is typically to combine the  
19 temporary restraining order and the show cause order into  
20 one document, but you don't have to. Now, that's only the  
21 order. The temporary restraining order is issued by the  
22 clerk, and the show cause order is issued by the clerk,  
23 and so the TRO signed by the judge, the TRO order and the  
24 show cause order, directs the clerk to issue the TRO and  
25 the show cause order.

1                   So we're kind of ignoring the mechanics of  
2 that, but we could prepare a form that doesn't have a TRO,  
3 it just has a show cause order, and then the court doesn't  
4 do anything other than to set a hearing and direct the  
5 clerk to issue a show cause order to the respondent to  
6 appear and show cause why the following relief shouldn't  
7 be granted. And then you go down to the clerk's office  
8 and they type it up and then they'll -- whatever it is in  
9 your order about the four or five things that are going to  
10 be at the temporary hearing, they type them right there in  
11 the show cause order, and it gets handed over to a private  
12 process server or a deputy and they go serve it.

13                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Kelly.

14                   HONORABLE PETER KELLY: If the Legislature  
15 is listening or might be reading this, what this is  
16 closest to it seems to me is domestic violence restraining  
17 order, which is handled through the district attorney's  
18 office, at least in Harris County, as a criminal  
19 proceeding; and I don't know if cyberbullying is a crime  
20 or if they were to make it a misdemeanor to give the  
21 criminal courts jurisdiction over it; and if there was a  
22 procedure that tracked the domestic violence restraining  
23 orders that could be adapted to the cyberbullying context,  
24 that might solve a lot of these problems; but that  
25 requires a legislative fix, which is what we're all

1 struggling with here. The Legislature has not thought  
2 through all the jurisdictional, et cetera, ramifications  
3 of its statute.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And you think  
5 that would be different from looking at the protective  
6 order kit that we looked at, which is a civil procedure?  
7 But if that's -- that is kind of the model everybody has  
8 referred to is protective order kit, which may be brought  
9 by the county attorney in Travis County or it may be  
10 brought pro se.

11 MR. ORSINGER: You know, I would be curious  
12 to know whether it is pro se, because in most of the  
13 instances I'm aware of somebody is assisting the pro ses  
14 in filling out and filing and pursuing the show cause  
15 orders. That may not be true in the rural counties, but I  
16 think in Travis County they have -- in Bexar County they  
17 have lawyers, and I don't know if that's true in --

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Why does that  
19 matter? I mean, as long as there's one person who's going  
20 to -- we're supposed to write it for them.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Well, one of the reasons I  
22 think the protective order kit works is there are a lot of  
23 people helping that -- helping to fill it out correctly  
24 and get them in front of the correct judge with the  
25 correct order to sign. We don't have that infrastructure.

1 These guys are on their own. These instructions and these  
2 forms are the only help they're going to get in doing this  
3 right, but I agree it's a model because it's working. It  
4 seems to me that it's working quite well to have these pro  
5 se initiated civil protective orders, but they're assisted  
6 I think in many instances is why they work so well.

7 HONORABLE PETER KELLY: I said district  
8 attorney. I meant county attorney as doing those, but I  
9 mean, that's sort of an unfunded mandate at this point,  
10 but if that is -- if the Legislature really wants to fix  
11 it, they say each county should have a designated for  
12 doing cyberbullying, and it might be only, you know, one a  
13 year or one every decade in Loving County, but at least  
14 there's someone there to fill it out and do it.

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, and they  
16 don't take all of them because they can't, so we still see  
17 people come in pro se because the county attorney didn't  
18 take it for one reason or another. So they may get help,  
19 but they're not going to be represented in that instance  
20 by the county attorney.

21 MR. ORSINGER: How do the pleadings look for  
22 the pro ses that have no legal input whatsoever?

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, they're  
24 using the kit.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Are they pretty good?

1 They're pretty readable?

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, yeah, I  
3 mean, the big point is the affidavit, you know, I mean, so  
4 we always turn to what's this about, as I think Richard  
5 was saying, read the affidavit. If the county attorney is  
6 there, you know, of course, everything is filled out  
7 properly. We don't see that many who are not coming with  
8 the county attorney, but --

9 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: -- I can't  
11 remember particular problems with people who came on their  
12 own.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Well, one of the difficulties  
14 I have about this, what we've done so far, is that we  
15 start a complicated process and we don't tell them how to  
16 finish it or even really how to implement it. So we're  
17 doing what the Legislature said, which is an application  
18 and a TRO, but my God, that doesn't really get this  
19 lawsuit off the ground. It's just rolling down a runway.  
20 It hadn't taken off yet.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, but  
22 where do you stop? And then you said, well, they don't  
23 have to file for a TRO, they can go straight to the TI.  
24 Well, they don't have to file for a TI either, right?  
25 They can go straight to a permanent injunction. So do we

1 have to explain that, too?

2 MR. ORSINGER: I don't know. But right now  
3 -- right now we're telling them how to get an order that  
4 probably is not enforceable against someone who doesn't  
5 even know that it was filed on information that's probably  
6 incomplete and all of which is unconstitutional.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, now,  
8 that's the point we started at.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What else? Justice Gray.

10 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Agree with Richard's  
11 point about putting the descriptive paragraphs that are  
12 currently on pages four and five under the declaration  
13 for -- or declaration page and move those into the body of  
14 the petition, because you're moving the information up  
15 into the operative pleading, it seems like to me, and it  
16 just -- it makes sense to me to have it up there and not  
17 at the end as sort of a tag on.

18 I do want to make the observation that this  
19 conversation that y'all were just having about the  
20 temporary restraining order is actually not what the  
21 statute says for us to be promulgating forms on. We're  
22 supposed to be -- or in our instance recommending to the  
23 Supreme Court forms for use as an application for initial  
24 injunctive relief. Now, that may be just a misnomer, but  
25 it's not temporary restraining order. That language is

1 not in the statute.

2 MR. ORSINGER: What does it mean?

3 MR. SCHENKKAN: But it is in the statute.

4 MR. ORSINGER: What is initial injunctive  
5 relief?

6 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Well, I would think  
7 when you use the term injunctive you're going to use a  
8 temporary injunction.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Is that what initial means,  
10 is temporary?

11 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Well, as opposed to  
12 permanent.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Or does it mean TRO as  
14 opposed to temporary?

15 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Okay. So we've got --  
16 we all agree that there's three different stages to this  
17 proceeding, and what stages the Legislature had in mind,  
18 and I do think that when you shift and you look at the  
19 purpose of the statute, and people disagree on statutory  
20 interpretation of whether or not we should be looking at  
21 the intent of the Legislature or the purpose, and I'm a  
22 purpose person. I want to look at what was the purpose of  
23 the statute. If we look at that and we look at those  
24 words then I think we have been down the right road. I  
25 think it is a temporary restraining order headed towards a

1 temporary injunction, headed ultimately potentially to a  
2 permanent injunction, but I also agree with you that we do  
3 not guide them all the way through that process, and I  
4 lost the vote earlier, and so I'm willing to try to make a  
5 better set of forms, and I think that if you're going to  
6 go with this more explanation, you do need to lead them  
7 all the way through the process, and we don't do that.

8           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Even though you lost,  
9 you're going to be cheerful about it.

10           HONORABLE TOM GRAY: No, I'm not going to be  
11 cheerful about it. I'm going to try to be helpful to a  
12 better product in the end, so --

13           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

14           MR. SCHENKKAN: The Legislature is specific  
15 that this is about TROs as well as temporary injunctions,  
16 if you look at the redlined version of the bill that made  
17 this as an amendment to the Civil Practice and Remedies  
18 Code. So you've got that set, and you've got page 12,  
19 which is the second page of the description of chapter  
20 129A, relief for cyberbullying of child that they add.  
21 (c) is "A plaintiff in an action for injunctive relief  
22 brought under this section is entitled to a temporary  
23 restraining order upon the showing that the plaintiff is  
24 likely to succeed in establishing that the individual" --  
25 which is the context -- "was cyberbullying the recipient"

1 and is not required to prove these other things, and then  
2 there is the next clause, (d), which is for the temporary  
3 and the permanent injunction on showing that the  
4 individual was cyberbullied.

5           And so -- and if much is clear, I think the  
6 question is how much farther to go along Richard's -- the  
7 line Richard is asking about in helping the pro se  
8 petitioner get the airplane off the ground. It does seem  
9 to me at a minimum we ought to provide what they need to  
10 do to get it -- get service done, so that the process of  
11 getting notice out is at least started, even if this turns  
12 out to be ex parte and even if what's ex parte turns out  
13 to be the whole ball game, but they do intend it for being  
14 to be TRO. They don't intend to require anything else for  
15 the TRO, and they do also intend if you do get to the  
16 later stage you still don't have to prove anything other  
17 than that my child was cyberbullied.

18           HONORABLE TOM GRAY: You think that they did  
19 not intend anything beyond the TRO?

20           MR. SCHENKKAN: No, no, they intend --

21           MR. ORSINGER: All three.

22           MR. SCHENKKAN: They provide that option as  
23 well.

24           HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Okay. And my point was  
25 not that they didn't intend a TRO. They didn't say the

1 Supreme Court should draft rules or a form to obtain a TRO  
2 unless you expand the definition of injunctive relief,  
3 which they used on that provision of instructing the Court  
4 what to do and ignored what they had said on the page  
5 before. In other words, if you assume they used the terms  
6 consistently, which is what we're supposed to do, the  
7 injunctive relief referred to is just that. It's  
8 injunctive relief. It's not a temporary restraining  
9 order, but I just wanted to point out the potential  
10 limitation on the forms. I agree that we should go ahead  
11 and do the TRO, the temporary injunction, and with advice  
12 about what -- or not advice, but direction of what's  
13 coming down the pipe with regard to a permanent  
14 injunction, but --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

16 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, the ultimate relief to  
17 be granted is a permanent injunction. The court doesn't  
18 say anything at all about this is a temporary restraining  
19 order of its own species. It just simply uses the word  
20 "temporary restraining order," as I read it. If that's  
21 the case, it dies in 14 days unless renewed for 14 days.  
22 So the temporary restraining order to be granted by the  
23 court if it's a temporary restraining as contemplated by  
24 the rest of the Rules of Civil Procedure, if I understand  
25 those rules correctly, is an order that lasts for 28 days

1 until you can have a hearing on a temporary injunction, at  
2 which time the temporary injunction can be made permanent,  
3 denied, et cetera, et cetera.

4 I don't see that this is doing anything  
5 differently than that. It doesn't say that the temporary  
6 restraining order is the final judgment of the court. On  
7 the contrary, it contemplates a temporary injunction,  
8 which again, is part of origins of my comment earlier that  
9 perhaps the rules relating to injunctions and TROs need to  
10 be looked at to see if they require some kind of an  
11 amendment, because I don't -- this order is not a -- a  
12 temporary order is not a final order saying "Don't bully  
13 anymore." It's an order that says, "Quit doing what you  
14 were doing. I find you were doing this" or whatever, and  
15 "Don't be doing this until we have a final hearing," and  
16 then we're going to have an injunction hearing.

17 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I don't think anybody  
18 disagrees with you. I certainly don't. So --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

20 MR. ORSINGER: You know, normally you don't  
21 plead for a TRO, and you don't even really plead for a  
22 temporary injunction. You plead for a permanent  
23 injunction and then you seek the other relief ancillary to  
24 the primary relief of a permanent injunction. Normally  
25 you don't just plead for a TRO. You plead for an

1 injunction. You get the TRO to preserve the status quo,  
2 and the temporary injunction remains in effect. This  
3 legislation, though, oddly says, "A plaintiff is entitled  
4 to a temporary or permanent injunction under the showing  
5 that the individual was cyberbullying the recipient." So  
6 does the statute -- the statute doesn't require that you  
7 seek a permanent injunction, does it? I mean, doesn't the  
8 statute say you can get a temporary injunction?

9 MR. SCHENKKAN: Yes.

10 MR. ORSINGER: Without even seeking a  
11 permanent injunction? As counter-intuitive as that may  
12 be.

13 MR. SCHENKKAN: Well, it's not cleanly  
14 worded, but 129A.02 is the lead provision on relief. It's  
15 called "Injunctive relief," and it says the recipient or  
16 the parent of that person may seek injunctive relief, not  
17 defined. And then immediately the next subsection is (b),  
18 and the "court may issue a temporary restraining order,"  
19 comma, "temporary injunction, or permanent injunction  
20 appropriate under the circumstances to prevent any further  
21 cyberbullying, including an order or an injunction,"  
22 colon, (1), enjoining the defendant from engaging in it,  
23 or (2), compelling a defendant who's the parent to stop  
24 the child; and then the one we've been talking about.

25 There's now then (c), a plaintiff in an

1 action for injunctive relief, which is now not defined,  
2 but is discussed in ways that suggests that the  
3 Legislature thought here it included a TRO as well as a  
4 temporary injunction and a permanent injunction that  
5 you've got (c), a plaintiff in an action for injunctive  
6 relief brought under this section is entitled to a  
7 temporary restraining order on the showing that the  
8 plaintiff is likely to succeed, that the individual was  
9 cyberbullying the recipient, and then is not required to  
10 plead and prove the usual thing.

11           And then you go to (d), which is your first  
12 mention of temporary or permanent by themselves without  
13 TRO in there, but all it says is the -- the plaintiff is  
14 entitled to a temporary or permanent injunction under this  
15 section on a showing that the individual was cyberbullying  
16 the recipient. And then it gets -- it's further  
17 complicated by the fact that then you have (e), which is  
18 the one that is specific to a temporary restraining order  
19 or a temporary injunction. It no longer can fairly be  
20 worded to contemplate governing a permanent injunction,  
21 but the court may on the motion order the preservation of  
22 any relevant electronic information, but then the key  
23 we've been focusing on is the temporary restraining order  
24 or temporary injunction is not required to -- and the  
25 things the temporary injunctions are normally required to

1 do, or TROs in the case of the notice.

2           So in the -- I think it is fair to say that  
3 the Legislature wanted the judge to rule on whether or not  
4 there was cyberbullying, and if there was, to say, "Stop  
5 it," at either the TRO stage or the temporary injunction  
6 stage -- not either. At both, at successfully the TRO  
7 stage and the temporary injunction stage. All that's  
8 supposed to be in front of the judge is was the individual  
9 cyberbullying the recipient, and if the answer is "yes,"  
10 the judge is supposed to issue the temporary restraining  
11 order or the temporary injunction.

12           We do need to provide because of the -- our  
13 assumption, which seems reasonable to me, that the  
14 Legislature wasn't abolishing the time limits on TROs. We  
15 do need to make sure the petitioner knows to do or at  
16 least ask for help in doing the things required to do to  
17 get to a temporary injunction hearing, and then we have a  
18 separate question of how far down the road to go to  
19 helping the petitioner get from a temporary injunction  
20 hearing all the way to a permanent injunction. Is there  
21 any -- it seems to me we've gone over these grounds  
22 several times. Is there any part of that that is not  
23 right under this statute?

24           HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: It's right,  
25 but it's rarely going to happen.

1 MR. SCHENKKAN: Exactly.

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I just don't  
3 -- I think we even talked about this during the break,  
4 Richard. Person goes in, asks for TRO. Judge finds it to  
5 be cyberbullying. The parent who is not there ex parte is  
6 going to have to be served at some point. Judge has just  
7 said it's cyberbullying. Judge has said to stop it. So  
8 what's the next step likely to be? The parent deals with  
9 the child. Now, is the parent going to deal with the  
10 child and then on day 15 say go at it again? Probably  
11 not. Therefore, does the plaintiff petitioner really even  
12 need to worry about it? And if the parent does do that,  
13 then there's a new act, maybe that parent files another  
14 TRO and then goes to TI. That's not a good thing, but I  
15 just don't -- I mean, we're dealing with telling parents  
16 the judge has said this is wrong. The judge has said to  
17 stop it. I don't -- I don't know that many of those are  
18 going to go to TI, much less permanent injunction.

19 MR. SCHENKKAN: I agree with that. I really  
20 think if we get the temporary restraining order and  
21 petition and the temporary restraining order and the  
22 provision for service, we've accomplished what the  
23 Legislature wanted -- not we, but the Court has  
24 accomplished what the Legislature wanted the Court to do  
25 in the way of facilitating that.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Kelly.

2 HONORABLE PETER KELLY: I haven't quite  
3 worked out the details on this, but talking about service  
4 and getting to the parent. In New York if you had a suit  
5 on a sworn account, you could attach a form that was a  
6 waiver of service. You mailed it by certified mail, and  
7 you agreed to waive service, and if you didn't and they  
8 actually had to serve you then you had to pay the cost of  
9 service. So if the idea is to stop the cyberbullying,  
10 judge signs the order. You send it certified mail.  
11 Parent gets it two and a half days later, and I would say  
12 the cyberbullying is probably going to stop 90 percent of  
13 the time. If they face they're going to have to, you  
14 know, hire a lawyer, appear, they're going to have to pay  
15 for service by -- you know, just some kind of  
16 cost-shifting mechanism. I don't know if that's  
17 constitutionally sound in Texas, but it might be an  
18 alternative form of service to Rule 21 that you could use  
19 -- adopt into this particular context.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

21 MR. ORSINGER: So the title of the form and  
22 the thrust of the form is that I am pleading for the court  
23 to give me a TRO but not anything else, except I do want  
24 to recover my court costs. Is that right? I mean, is  
25 this a lawsuit to get a TRO, or is this a lawsuit to get a

1 permanent injunction and ask for a TRO as ancillary to  
2 that relief? I don't know that there's such a thing as a  
3 lawsuit to get a TRO. I've always looked at a TRO as  
4 being ancillary to other litigation, and you use the TRO  
5 to preserve the status quo.

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That's because  
7 you're thinking like a lawyer, and that's the problem.

8 MR. ORSINGER: I know. So this is called a  
9 petition for a TRO, but it does say, "I request the  
10 temporary injunction hearing." So at least it requests  
11 the temporary injunction --

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah.

13 MR. ORSINGER: -- so maybe we ought to call  
14 this a petition for a temporary injunction.

15 MR. SCHENKKAN: I think what we ought to  
16 call it is the way the Legislature did, which is  
17 injunctive relief. It's a petition for cyberbullying  
18 injunctive relief.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Now then, do we want  
20 to take them just to the TRO stage or the temporary  
21 injunction stage or all the way to the permanent  
22 injunction stage in our forms and our instructions, our  
23 explanations?

24 MR. SCHENKKAN: That I think was what we  
25 were just talking about, and we think we may as a

1 technical matter be required to include in there a request  
2 for temporary and permanent, but as a practical matter  
3 it's going to be over after an ex parte TRO hearing --

4 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

5 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- and the delivery of that  
6 TRO to the parent of the individual.

7 MR. ORSINGER: Then we have to make a  
8 decision about whether we do or don't want to set a  
9 temporary hearing in the TRO, because normally you do.

10 MR. SCHENKKAN: And the Legislature says --

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: We don't have  
12 to.

13 MR. SCHENKKAN: You don't have to.

14 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So -- no, it says in  
15 the temporary injunction you don't have to set a trial.  
16 There is no requirement that you set a temporary hearing  
17 and a temporary restraining order. That's just a  
18 convention because people want to avoid the expiration of  
19 the TRO without a temporary injunction to protect them.  
20 So, yes, we don't -- in the temporary injunction you don't  
21 need to set a trial, but as a practical matter we have to  
22 decide whether we want to set a temporary hearing or not  
23 in the order that we put in the form, and that depends on  
24 whether we want to encourage these people to have a  
25 temporary hearing. If we want them to have a TRO that's

1 going to vanish at the end of 14 days then we don't tell  
2 them about the temporary injunction hearing. The  
3 respondent never gets due process, and the thing goes out  
4 of existence before there's an opportunity to even appear  
5 and hire a lawyer. Or we can tell them we're going to  
6 request a temporary hearing because your TRO is going to  
7 expire, and besides which the temporary hearing gives the  
8 defendant due process to try to disprove what's in your  
9 affidavit. We have to make a policy decision about  
10 whether we're going to actually take them that far into  
11 the process or not.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard, we're going to  
13 take a brief time out for a two-minute warning.  
14 Two-minute warning. Roger.

15 MR. HUGHES: You know, what it seems to me  
16 we keep going around is we have all of these technical  
17 rules that we've built up in the Rules of Procedure to  
18 deal with applying for a TRO followed by the hearing on  
19 the TI followed by the trial date. Well, for the first  
20 time we now have a process that allows us to get rid of  
21 all of those rules that are in the way of the statute. We  
22 don't have to set a trial date. We don't have to find all  
23 of the things that would normally go into a temporary  
24 injunction or all of that; and, frankly, at this point I  
25 think it would behoove us to start thinking, okay, how do

1 we make it happen if we could change the Rules of  
2 Procedure to make it happen rather than, gee, this is a  
3 stupid idea and the Legislature did a miserable job of  
4 drafting a statute so let's just throw up our hands and  
5 say it can't work and don't do anything.

6           So my suggestion is we think seriously about  
7 rewriting the temporary injunction and temporary  
8 restraining order rules to make this thing work, which may  
9 mean that we don't set a date. It may mean there never is  
10 a date set. It just goes on infinitum. I don't think the  
11 judge is going to do that, and then we craft a petition  
12 that lets the person know that there's going -- that after  
13 the TRO is issued, and we draft the forms for it, because  
14 we're not doing them any favors. We certainly aren't  
15 accomplishing the legislative end to say, "Okay, here's a  
16 petition, and from here on in you're on your own. Figure  
17 it out." No. We need to draft the orders for them.

18           I'm sure there will even be counties that  
19 won't let you file it if you don't have the order, and so  
20 I think we need to start working on that rather than  
21 continually to throw up all of the objections like we're  
22 trying to preserve a system that's fine for, you know,  
23 business disputes or family matters. This is sui generis.  
24 We need to start thinking of it like that.

25           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, the good news is

1 the Court is going to get to start thinking about it like  
2 that, because we're done with this rule, and we will  
3 reconvene on May 3rd right here at the TAB, and this is a  
4 two-day meeting, and the first item on the agenda to be  
5 finished in our May meeting is the discovery rules. And  
6 if it takes the whole time, it will, but we'll have some  
7 back-up in case it doesn't. But thanks, everybody, for  
8 coming and especially for this group for sticking around.

9 (Adjourned at 4:57 p.m.)

10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

\* \* \* \* \*

**REPORTER'S CERTIFICATION**  
MEETING OF THE  
SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

\* \* \* \* \*

I, D'LOIS L. JONES, Certified Shorthand  
Reporter, State of Texas, hereby certify that I reported  
the above meeting of the Supreme Court Advisory Committee  
on the 15th day of February, 2019, and the same was  
thereafter reduced to computer transcription by me.

I further certify that the costs for my  
services in the matter are \$ 1,871.00.

Charged to: The State Bar of Texas.

Given under my hand and seal of office on  
this the 13th day of March, 2019.

/s/D'Lois L. Jones  
**D'Lois L. Jones, Texas CSR #4546**  
Certificate Expires 04/30/21  
P.O. Box 72  
Staples, Texas 78670  
(512)751-2618

#DJ-490